



Maejo International
Journal of Science and

Technology

Vol. 1. Issue 1 April - July 2007

ISSN : 1905-7873

THE INTERNATIONAL JOURNAL FOR THE RAPID
PUBLICATION OF ALL PRELIMINARY
COMMUNICATION IN SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY

MIJST is covered and cited by Chemical Abstract Service (CAS)
Available online at www.mijst.mju.ac.th

Journal Information

Maejo International Journal of Science and Technology (ISSN 1905-7873 © 2007), the international journal for the rapid publication of all preliminary communication in Science and Technology, is the first peer-refereed scientific journal of Maejo University (www.mju.ac.th). Intended as a medium for communication, discussion, and rapid dissemination of important issues in Science and Technology, articles are initially published online in an open access format which thereby gives authors the chance to communicate with a wide range of readers in an international community.

Publication Information

MIJST is published twice each year. Articles are available online and can be accessed free of charge at <http://www.mijst.mju.ac.th>. Printed and bound copies of each volume are produced and distributed to authors and selected groups or individuals. This journal and the individual contributions contained in it are protected under the copyright by Maejo University.

Abstracting/Indexing Information

MIJST is covered and cited by Chemical Abstract Service (CAS), the global leader in chemical information that provides the most comprehensive databases in chemistry and related sciences. CAS makes this information available to researchers through SciFinder and STN, the best search retrieval tools for scientists and information professionals.

Contact Information

Maejo International Journal of Science and Technology (MIJST), Editorial office 1st floor, Orchid Building, Maejo University, San Sai, Chiang Mai 50290, Thailand
Tels: +66-53-87-3880, +66-53-87-3651 Fax: +66-53-87-3897, +66-53-86-9410
Emails: duang@mju.ac.th , mijst@mju.ac.th or weerachai@mju.ac.th .

MAEJO INTERNATIONAL JOURNAL OF SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY

Editor-in-Chief

Duang Buddhasukh, *Maejo University, Thailand*

Editorial Assistants

Melissa B. Agustin, *Maejo University, Thailand*

James F. Maxwell, *Chiang Mai University, Thailand*

Managing Editor

Assist. Prof. Weerachai Phutdhawong, *Maejo University, Thailand*

Board of Consulting Editors

Prof. Kunimitsu Kaya	<i>Tohoku University, Japan</i>
Prof. Paisarn Sithigorngul	<i>Srinakharinwirot University, Thailand</i>
Prof. Maitree Suttajit	<i>Chiang Mai University, Thailand</i>
Prof. Stephen G. Pyne	<i>University of Wollongong, Australia</i>
Prof. Mary Garson	<i>University of Queensland, Australia</i>
Prof. Renato G. Reyes	<i>Central Luzon State Univ., Philippines</i>
Prof. Cynthia C. Divina	<i>Central Luzon State Univ., Philippines</i>
Asst. Prof. Jatuphong Varith	<i>Maejo University, Thailand</i>
Asst. Prof. Sangtong Pongjareankit	<i>Maejo University, Thailand</i>
Assoc. Prof. Kriangsak Mengumpan	<i>Maejo University, Thailand</i>
Assoc. Prof. Niwoot Whangchai	<i>Maejo University, Thailand</i>
Asst. Prof. Pramual Suteecharawat	<i>Chulalongkorn University, Thailand</i>
Asst. Prof. Chatchai Tayapiwatana	<i>Chiang Mai University, Thailand</i>
Asst. Prof. Mayuso Kuno	<i>Srinakharinwirot, Thailand</i>
Asst. Prof. Sombat Chowwanapoonpohn	<i>Chiang Mai University, Thailand</i>
Dr. Settha Siripin	<i>Maejo University, Thailand</i>
Dr. Sakchai Satienpeerakul	<i>Maejo University, Thailand</i>
Dr. Waya Sengpracha	<i>Silpakorn University, Thailand</i>
Asst. Prof. Narin Tongwittaya	<i>Maejo University, Thailand</i>
Asst. Prof. Ma. Elizabeth C. Leoveras	<i>Central Luzon State Univ., Philippines</i>
Asst. Prof. Joselito DG. Dar	<i>Central Luzon State Univ., Philippines</i>

Consultants

Assoc. Prof. Thep Phongparnich, Ed. D., President, Maejo University

Assoc. Prof. Chalermchai Panyadee, Ph.D., Vice President for Research, Maejo University

MAEJO INTERNATIONAL JOURNAL OF SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY

*The International Journal for the Rapid Publication of all Preliminary
Communication in Science and Technology*



MAEJO INTERNATIONAL JOURNAL OF SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY

Volume 1 (April - July 2007)

CONTENTS

Invited Articles	Page
The Role of Science and Technology for Thailand <i>Thep Phongparnich, President, Maejo University</i>	i-ii
Editor Talk <i>Duang Buddhasukh, Editor-in-Chief</i>	iii
Full papers	
Flavour Compounds of the Japanese Vegetable Soybean "Chakaori" Growing in Thailand <i>Suttirak Plonjarean, Weerachai Phutdhawong, Settha Siripin, Napattarapong Suvannachai, and Waya Sengpracha</i>	1-9
Vegetation of Doi Tung, Chiang Rai Province, Northern Thailand <i>James F. Maxwell</i>	10-63
Estimation of Number and Density, and Random Distribution Testing of Important Plant Species in Ban Pong Forest, Sansai District, Chiang Mai Province, Thailand Using T-Square Sampling <i>Phahol Sakkatat</i>	64-72
Seed Production and Dispersal of Four <i>Lauraceae</i> species in a Tropical Lower Montane Forest, Northern Thailand <i>Kriangsak Sri-Ngernyuan, Mamoru Kanzaki, and Akira Itoh</i>	73-87
Agro-industrial By-products as Roughage Source for Beef Cattle: Chemical Composition, Nutrient Digestibility and Energy Values of Ensiled Sweet Corn Cob and Husks with Different Levels of Ipil-Ipil Leaves <i>Sompong Sruamsiri, Pirote Silman and Warunee Srinuch</i>	88-94

MAEJO INTERNATIONAL JOURNAL OF SCIENCE AND TECHNOLOGY

Volume 1 (April – July 2007)

Author Index

Buddhasukh, D.	iii
Itoh, A.	73
Kanzaki, M.	73
Maxwell, J. F.	10
Phongparnich, T.	i-ii
Phutdhawong, W.	1
Plonjarean, S.	1
Sakkatat, P.	64
Sengpracha W.	1
Silman, P.	88
Siripin, S.	1
Sri-Ngernyuang, K.	73
Srinuch W.	88
Sruamsiri, S.	88
Suvannachai, N.	1

Instructions for Authors

Manuscript Preparation

Manuscripts should be prepared in English using a word processor. MS Word for Macintosh or Windows, and .doc or .rtf files are preferred. Manuscripts may be prepared with other softwares, provided that the full document (with figures, schemes and tables inserted into the text) is exported to a MS Word format for submission. Times or Times New Roman font is preferred. The font size should be 12 pt. and the line spacing at least 17 pt. The printing area is 17.5cm x 24.7cm (6.9" x 9.73"). For A4 paper, margins must be 1.5 cm on top, 3.5cm at the bottom and 1.75 cm on both left and right sides of the paper. For US letter-sized paper, margins must be 1.5 cm (0.59") on top, 1.74 cm (0.68") at the bottom and 2.05 cm (0.8") on both left and right sides. Although our final output is in .pdf format, authors are asked NOT to send a manuscript in this format as editing them is much more complicated.

Authors' full mailing addresses, homepage addresses, phone and fax numbers, e-mail addresses and homepages can be included in the title page and these will be published in the manuscripts. The corresponding author should be clearly identified. It is the corresponding author's responsibility to ensure that all co-authors are aware of and approve of the content of a submitted manuscript.

A brief (200 word maximum) Abstract should be provided. The use in the Abstract of numbers to identify compounds should be avoided, unless these compounds are also identified by name.

A list of three to five keywords must be given, and placed after the Abstract. Keywords may be single words or very short phrases.

Although variations in accord with a manuscript's content are permissible, in general all papers should have the following sections: Introduction, Materials and Methods, Results and Discussion, Conclusion, Acknowledgments (if applicable), and References.

Authors are encouraged to prepare figures and schemes in color. Full color graphics will be published free of charge.

Tables should be inserted into the main text, and numbers and titles supplied for all tables. All table columns should have an explanatory heading. To facilitate the layout of large tables, smaller fonts may be used, but in no case should these be less than 10 pt. in size. Authors should use the Table option of MS Word to create tables, rather than tabs, as tab delimited columns are often difficult to format in .pdf for final output.

Figures and schemes should also be placed in numerical order in the appropriate place within the main text. Numbers, titles and legends should be provided for all schemes and figures. These should be prepared as a separate paragraph of the main text and placed in the main text before the figure or scheme. Chemical structures and reaction schemes should be drawn using an appropriate software package designed for this purpose. As a guideline, these should be drawn to a scale such that all the details and text are clearly legible when placed in the manuscript (i.e. text should be no smaller than 8-9 pt.).

For bibliographic citations the reference numbers should be placed in square brackets, i.e. [], and placed before the punctuation, for example [4] or [1-3], and all the references should be listed separately and as the last section at the end of the manuscript.
(Download template file at www.mijst.mju.ac.th)

Format for References

Journal:

[1] Buddhasukh, D., J. R. Cannon, B. W. Metcalf, and A. J. Power, "Synthesis of 5-n-Alkylresorcinol Dimethyl Ethers and Related Compounds *via* Substituted Thiophenes", *Aust. J. Chem.*, **1971**, 24, 2655-64.

Text:

[2] Vogel, A. I. "A Textbook of Practical Organic Chemistry", 3rd Edn., Longmans, London, **1956**.

Chapter in an edited Text :

[3] Gore, P. H., in "Friedel-Crafts and Related Reactions." (Ed. G. A. Olah.), Vol. 3, Interscience, London, **1964**, Ch. 31.

Thesis / Dissertation :

[4] Chowwanapoonpohn, S. *PhD. Thesis*, **2003**, Chiang Mai University, Thailand.

Patent:

[5] Miwa, K., S. Maeda, and Y. Murata, "Purification of Stevioside by Electrolysis", *Jpn. Kokai Tokkyo Koho* 79 89,066 (**1979**).

Referees

Authors should suggest at least 3 referees with the appropriate technical expertise, although the editors will not necessarily approach them. Their addresses, homepage addresses, phone and fax numbers and e-mail addresses should be provided as fully as possible.

English corrections

This journal is published in English, so it is essential that for proper refereeing and quick publication all manuscripts be submitted in grammatically correct English. For this purpose we ask that non-native English speakers ensure their manuscripts are checked before submitting them for consideration. We suggest that for this purpose your manuscript be revised by an English speaking colleague before submission.

Submission

Manuscripts should be submitted by e-mail to duang@mju.ac.th, mijst@mju.ac.th or weerachai@mju.ac.th.

***Maejo International
Journal of Science and Technology***

ISSN 1905-7873

Available online at www.mijst.mju.ac.th

Invited Article

The role of Science and Technology for Thailand

Thep Pongparnich

President of Maejo University, Sansai, Chiang Mai, 50290, Thailand

E- mail: thep@mju.ac.th



It can be said that every human being has three needs, namely, material need, social need, and spiritual need. The most basic need is, obviously, the first one, as it is the most pressing of the three. This need is satiated, directly or indirectly, by the environment. As man is also a part of the environment and nourished by it, he cannot live without or apart from it. As the most extreme example, just think of what will happen if suddenly there is no air for him to breathe just for a few minutes. Sadly, however, we tend to take the environment for granted and treat it as if it were valueless, a thing that just receives our wastes of all kinds imaginable. Thus for the tangible material need alone, we can see that man has undermined his very own welfare due to his wrong views and thoughts, which translate into wrong deeds and actions.

In Buddhism, it is regarded that the most deadly sin of all is the holding of wrong views and thus, by corollary, the highest merit possible is to hold the Right Views or Sammaditthi. Science also, in its noblest form, is an embodiment of the spirit in quest of Truth, which is more or less a form of Sammaditthi. Lord Buddha once said, in effect, that you should not believe what you have heard, or what you have read, or even what you have seen. You should neither believe in anything because it is a custom, a theory, or even your own reasoning. So, in a way, the Buddha can be called the first scientist of the world.

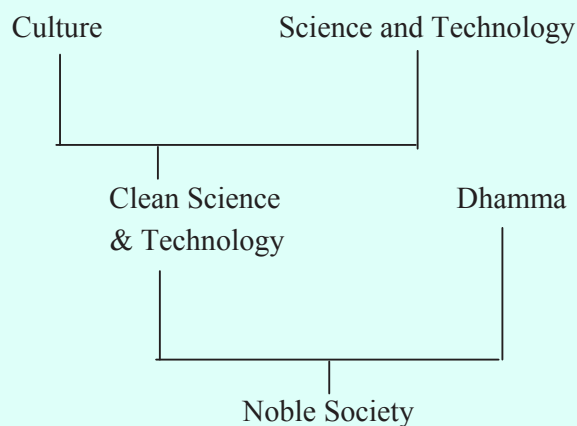
What has all this got to do with the role of Science and Technology for Thailand? Well, for one thing as mentioned above, Science at least seems to be very compatible with Buddhism, the oldest religion of Thailand. The principle of Science and Buddhism is definitely in common, but differences surely exist in the two disciplines regarding the way of attaining the goal. These differences, however, are rather complimentary than in opposition to each other. Einstein once said that religion without

science is blind, and science without religion is lame. (In fact, however, it should be the other way round, viz. religion without science is lame, while science without religion is blind.)

Maybe because of this factor at least, that the Thai people tend to accept Science and Technology readily, or in fact too quickly or even indiscriminately the so-called pendulum phenomenon. What should happen though, is that Science and Technology for the Thai society should complement and be in accordance with Thai culture or original Thai way of life, which has been intrinsically and practically a Buddhist culture since times past. As well-known throughout the world, the prominent characteristics of atheistic Buddhism are, among others, compliance with Dhamma or the Law of Nature according to the Buddha, and also attainment of Nirvana or Absolute Freedom, which is the highest goal in Buddhism. As a result, the Buddhists have been normally mild, peace-loving and nature-loving people who tend to lead a life of self-sufficiency with a high degree of independency.

Desirably then, Science and Technology for the Thai society should not be those of the aggressive type, both to life and the environment, directly or indirectly. It should not be the type that 'conquors Nature' or promote or stress material dependency. Instead, Thai scientists should focus more on researches that lead to self-dependency with a certain degree of freedom and on how to live a moderate life that is friendly with nature.

And last but not least, Science and Technology should be used as a tool that, together with the Thai Culture and Dhamma, helps ushering the Thai people toward a noble society of the New Age in future. To make this possible, scientists and



technologists should first admit their intrinsic limitations and that they themselves cannot know everything, no matter how hard they try with their physical methods. However, together with other disciplines, they can contribute a large part of their share of the role of helping the present society toward a better status for all of its members.

Acknowledgements

The author would like to thank Assoc. Prof. Dr. Duang Buddhasukh and Mrs. Maria Diana Jantakad for their help.

Maejo International
Journal of Science and Technology

ISSN 1905-7873

Available online at www.mijst.mju.ac.th

Editor talk

Duang Buddhasukh

Editor-in-Chief

The purpose of a scientific journal is to provide an outlet for new knowledge in science and technology. Nowadays, there are probably hundreds of this kind of journal worldwide, so why another one? The justification for this may vary from case to case. In ours, first of all, we think that the fact that there are already a lot of scientific journals available is not really the reason for withholding the birth of yet another journal, in the same way as that the presence of a lot of good people should not be the cause for stopping us to be good ourselves. This is probably one reason why there still is a number of new journals appearing every year around the world, apart from the fact that specialized fields still abound waiting for more new appropriate journals to take care of.

Again, in our case, we believe in the general principle that the more choices there are of anything, so much the better. Thus, at the very least, this journal, the brainchild of Maejo University, will serve as the one its staff can fall back on as a last resort. However, this is not to say that we are willing to behave as one at the expense of the minimum requirements as accepted in general for a good journal. As a matter of fact, this is the first peer-reviewed journal of Maejo University. It is also one of the first open-access electronic journals in this country, which are fully and readily available online (as well as in print later).

All in all, the launching of a new journal is obviously not as easy task, especially for an online journal. Apart from the normal cooperation of many people from various academic institutions, both local and abroad, and the invaluable help from the private sectors, it also requires an expertise of a special kind. The most crucial factor to the success of a journal, however, is the confidence of contributors (particularly the pioneer ones) to the journal. Regarding this, we are therefore grateful to all of them who contribute their articles to this first issue of the journal, and we invite every academic fellow, both local and international, to publish in our new journal.

Full Paper

Flavour compounds of the Japanese vegetable soybean “Chakaori” growing in Thailand

Suttirak Plonjarean ¹, Weerachai Phutdhawong ^{2*}, Settha Siripin ^{1*}, Napattarapong Suvannachai ², and Waya Sengpracha ³

¹ Department of Agronomy, Faculty of Agricultural Production, Maejo University, Sansai, Chiang Mai, 50290, Thailand

² Department of Chemistry, Faculty of Science, Maejo University, Sansai, Chiang Mai, 50290 Thailand.

³ Department of Chemistry, Faculty of Science, Silpakorn University, Sanamchan Campus, Nakhonpathom, 73000 Thailand.

*Corresponding author, e-mail : weerachai@mju.ac.th and settha@mju.ac.th

Received: 20 February 2007; in revised form: 24 February 2007 / Accepted: 8 March 2007 / Published: 15 March 2007

Abstract: The vegetable soybean (“Chakaori”) grown in Thailand was examined to determine its flavour components. The analyzed sample was prepared by solvent extraction and the chemical components were identified by gas chromatography–mass spectrometry (GC-MS). Twenty-seven components were detected including 2-acetylpyrrole which was identified for the first time in soybean. The most abundant flavour compounds detected were *n*-hexanal (0.91%), 1-hexanol (1.79%), 2-hexanal (0.48%), 3-hexene-1-ol (0.49%) and phenylethyl alcohol (0.40%)

Keywords: Chakaori, Soybean, Flavour Compounds, 2-acetylpyrrole

Introduction

Vegetable soybean, called Edamame in Japan and Mao Dou in China is one of the oldest vegetables known to man. Vegetable soybeans have been grown and consumed for more than 5000 years in China and in the Far East. It is not only an excellent source of vegetable protein (34 – 39%, with a balanced composition containing all the essential amino acids) and of vegetable oil (18 – 20%, containing all the essential fatty acids), but also fiber, carbohydrates, phytoestrogens, steroids, vitamins A, C and E, minerals and flavour [1]. There are many breeds of vegetable soybeans in the world providing different flavours, the good varieties of which are mostly from Japan [2]. It is a popular food in Japan and increases in consumption of edible soybeans in other countries have been attributed to their health benefits and flavour [3]. In Thailand, many Japanese breeds of vegetable soybeans have been grown and developed. The most interesting one is “Chakaori” which provides a good flavour similar to rice [4]. A few reports concerning “Chakaori” breed showed only the maximum of the total sucrose and starch [5-6] and no report on the flavour analysis. Only one study on flavour analysis was conducted using another soybean breed from Japan, the “Dadachamame” which has a flavour similar to that of aromatic rice and found to contain 2-acetyl-1-pyrroline [4]. However, studies on the flavour composition of “Chakaori” breed have not been reported. Here we report on the identification of the flavour compounds in Japanese vegetable soybean “Chakaori” grown in Thailand.

Materials and Methods

1. Materials

The vegetable soybean “Chakaori” grown in Thailand was used. The fresh vegetable soybean “Chakaori” was harvested in October - November 2005 in Maejo University farm, Chiang Mai province, Thailand. Samples were packed in sealed plastic bags and kept at –20 °C for no more than 2 days before being subjected to acid-phase solvent extraction. A synthetic sample of 2-acetyl-1-pyrroline was obtained using the method outlined by Buttery [7]. All chemicals and a standard sample of 2-acetypyrrole were purchased from Fluka.

2. Acid-phase solvent extraction of aroma compounds

Fresh vegetable soybean “Chakaori” seeds (100 g) were milled, 200 mL of 0.1 M HCl was added and the mixture was stirred for 60 min before filtration. The filtrate (~200 mL) was divided into two equal parts and transferred to two 250 mL separatory funnels. This was followed by the addition of 3 mL of 5 M NaOH to make the solution slightly basic. The aqueous phase was then extracted with dichloromethane (3 x 100 mL). After drying the combined extracts with anhydrous sodium sulfate, the solution was concentrated to ~1 mL using a rotary evaporator under reduced pressure and a temperature of 40 °C. The concentrated extract was further concentrated under a flow of nitrogen prior to GC-MS analysis. The extract provided a similar flavour as the fresh vegetable soybean seed before extraction.

3. Capillary GC-MS conditions

GC-MS analysis was performed on an Agilent 6890(GC)/HP 5975(MS). Separation was achieved using helium as the carrier gas (ca.1 mL/min) with a fused silica capillary column (HP-5MS), 30 m long, 0.25 mm i.d., and 0.25 μ m film thickness. The GC injector was in a splitless mode. Injector and detector temperatures were 250 °C and 260 °C, respectively. The oven temperature was programmed starting at 45 °C, 3 min isothermal, then at 3°C/min to 60 °C/min (3 min isothermal), then at 10 °C/min to 250 °C (10 min isothermal). The effluent from the capillary column went directly into the mass spectrometer. The MS instrument was operated in the full scan and electron impact ionization mode with an ionization voltage of 70 eV and an acceleration voltage of 3000 V. The ion source temperature was 230 °C and the GC-MS transfer line was set to 250 °C.

Results and Discussion

The results of the GC-MS analysis are shown in Figure 1. The chromatogram shows a great number of components that may contribute to the aroma of vegetable soybean “Chakaori”. Compounds corresponding to the peaks and their major ions from mass spectra are listed in Table 1. The compounds were identified mainly by comparing their mass spectra with those of the standard compounds in the NIST and Wiley library, together with the comparison of their GC retention times with those of standard compounds and were confirmed by the standard addition technique. Tentatively identified components based only on a comparison of the mass spectra with the reference spectra of the NIST and Wiley library that yielded < 90% matches were identified as unknown in Table 1.

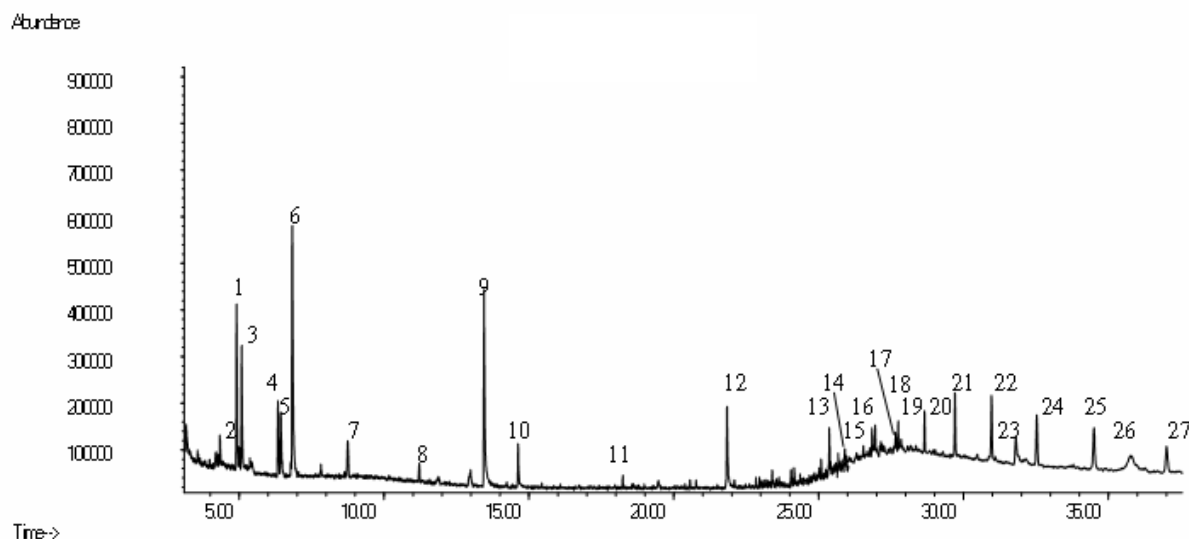


Figure 1. Reconstructed total ion chromatogram of an acid-phase solvent extract of vegetable soybean “Chakaori” obtained by GC-MS.

Table 1. Components in vegetable soybean "Chakaori".

Peak No.	Retention Time	Compounds	<i>m/z</i> (% relative abundance)	MW ^a	Quality ^b (%)
1	4.859	<i>n</i> -Hexanal	100, 82, 72, 67, 56, 51, 49(100), 39	100	90
2	4.936	Unknown	59(100), 44, 40(100)	87	59
3	5.031	4-Methyl-2-Pentanol	87, 69, 57, 51, 45(100), 39	102	40
4	6.264	2-Hexanal	98, 83, 69(100), 63, 55(100), 50, 40(100)	98	96
5	6.365	3-Hexene-1-ol	100, 97, 82, 72, 67(100), 55, 50, 41	100	94
6	6.762	1-Hexanol	84, 69, 56(100), 51, 43, 38	102	91
7	8.694	Unknown	123, 107, 91, 81, 69, 55, 40(100)	182	45
8	11.125	Unknown	85, 82, 81, 73, 72, 71, 70, 69, 68, 67, 60, 58, 57(100), 56, 55, 54, 53, 51, 44(100), 43, 42, 41, 40, 39	100	43
9	13.379	2-Acetyl Pyrrole	109(100), 94(100), 80, 66, 53, 44, 39	109	94
10	14.515	Phenylethyl Alcohol	122, 91(100), 86, 77, 65, 51	122	95
11	18.185	Unknown	100,(100)58,44(100),39	100	25
12	21.682	Plasticizer	222, 177, 149(100), 132, 121, 105, 93, 81, 76, 65 55, 50, 39	222	97
13	25.185	Methyl ester Hexadecanoic acid	270, 277, 239, 213, 199, 185, 171, 157, 143, 135, 129, 123, 115, 109, 101, 95, 87(100), 74(100), 69, 55, 43	270	98
14	25.909	Nebirane 6,7-dihydro	282, 258, 240, 215, 193, 179, 165, 141, 119, 85, 71(100), 57(100), 43	288	97
15	26.537	Lapachone	242, 227(100), 214, 199, 171, 157, 128, 105, 76, 55	242	90
16	26.845	<i>n</i> -Eicosane	252, 238, 183, 169, 155, 141, 127, 111, 97, 91, 85, 79 71, 57(100), 43	282	98
17	26.746	4-Methyl-6-phenyl-2-pyrimidinamine	185(100), 128, 105, 77, 44	185	93
18	27.651	1,7-Trimethylene-2, 3-dimethylindole	185(100), 179, 171, 157, 128, 89	185	92
19	27.746	<i>n</i> -Eicosane	253, 239, 195, 155, 141, 127, 111, 97, 91, 85, 71, 57(100), 43	282	97
20	28.647	<i>n</i> -Tricosane	324, 281, 252, 239, 183, 169, 155, 141, 125, 111, 97, 85, 71, 57(100), 43	324	97

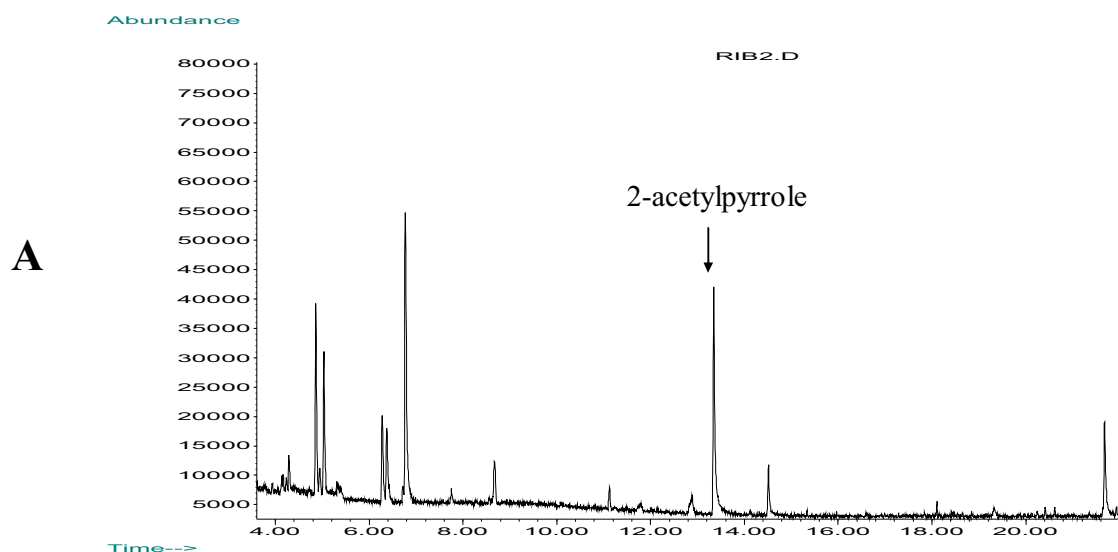
(continue)

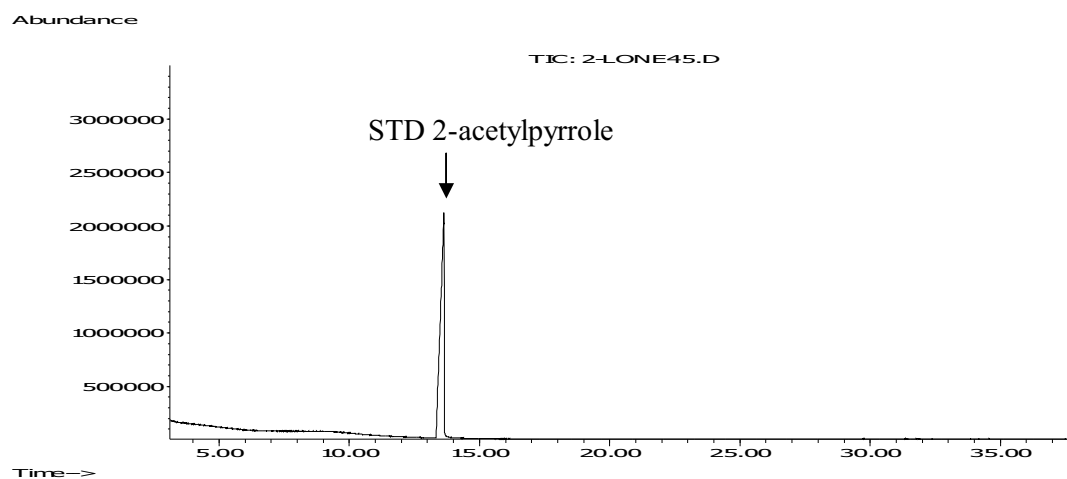
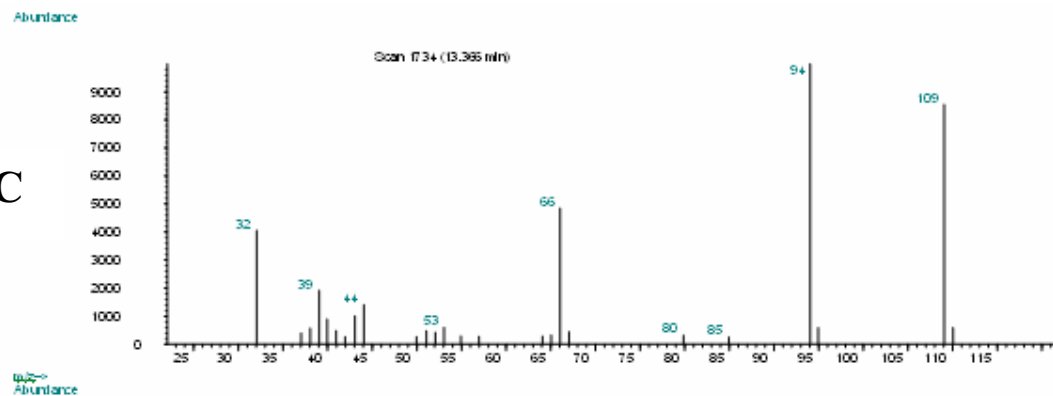
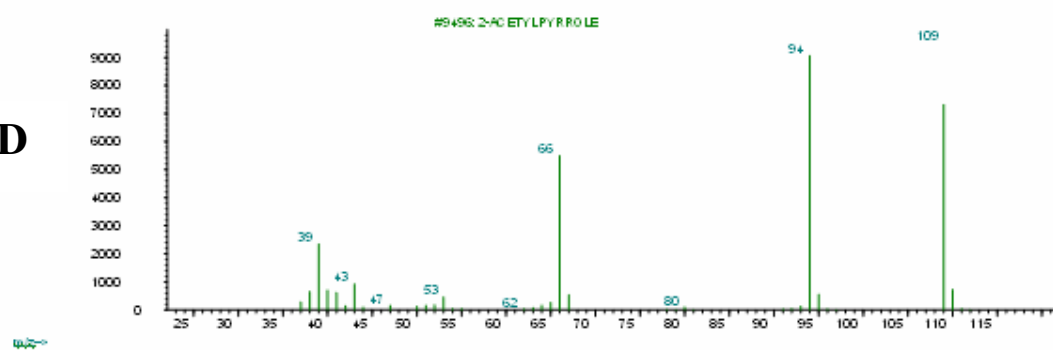
Peak No.	Retention Time (%)	Compounds	m/z (% relative abundance)	MW ^a	Quality ^b
21	29.702	<i>n</i> -Tetracosane	338, 309, 295, 281, 267, 253, 239, 225, 154, 141, 127, 113, 106, 99, 85, 71, 57(100), 43	338	98
22	30.977	<i>n</i> -Octacosane	394, 323, 309, 295, 281, 267, 253, 239, 225, 197, 183, 169, 155, 141, 127, 113, 97, 85, 71(100), 57(100), 43	394	98
23	31.819	Diisooctyl 1,2-Benzenedicarboxylic acid	279, 167, 149(100), 121, 112, 104, 83, 70, 55, 41	390	90
24	32.524		366, 309, 295, 281, 267, 253, 239, 225, 197, 183, 169, 155, 141, 127, 111, 99, 85, 71, 57(100), 43	366	96
25	34.504	<i>n</i> -Heptacosane	380, 351, 323, 309, 295, 281, 267, 253, 239, 225, 207, 183, 169, 155, 141, 127, 113, 97, 85, 71(100), 57(100), 43	380	98
26	35.749	Unknown	396(100), 159, 145, 135, 121, 105, 95, 81(100), 69, 55(100)	396	53
27	37.023	Unknown	397, 313, 309, 295, 281, 267, 253, 225, 183, 169, 155, 141, 121, 113, 97, 85, 71(100), 57(100), 43	397	58

^a molecular weight from GC-MS (EI) data

^b MS quality comparison with database

It is clear from Table 1 that approximately 27 prominent peaks were identified. Of these, there appeared the presence of alcohols, aldehydes, ketones, hydrocarbons and others. The major peaks comprise those of 2-acetyl pyrrole (peak No. 9), *n*-hexanal (peak No. 1), 1-hexanol (peak No. 6), methyl ester of hexadecanoic acid (peak No. 13), 4-methyl-6-phenyl -2-pyrimidinamine (peak No. 17), *n*-eicosane (peak No. 19), *n*-tricosane (peak No. 20), *n*-tetracosane (peak No. 21), *n*-octacosane (peak No. 22), diisooctyl 1,2-benzenedicarboxylic acid (peak No. 23), *n*-hexacosane (peak No. 24) and *n*-heptacosane (peak No. 25). Smaller peaks included 4-methyl-2-Pentanol (peak No. 3), 2-hexanal (peak No. 4), 3-hexene-1-ol (peak No. 5), phenylethyl alcohol (peak No. 10), nebirinane 6,7-dihydro (peak No. 14), lapachone (peak No. 15), *n*-eicosane (peak No. 16), and 1,7-trimethylene-2,3-dimethylindole (peak No. 18). Many of these compounds have been shown to be the products of lipid oxidation [8], such as aldehydes, *n*-hexanal and 2-hexanal, the important products produced by oxidative cleavage of lipids [9]. 2-Acetyl-1-pyrroline, reported as an important aroma component of aroma rice [7], and found in wheat bread crust [10], popcorn [11] and vegetable soybean “Dadachamame”, was expected to be found in ‘Chakaori’. However, it was concluded, after checking with library mass spectra and using the standard addition technique, that 2-acetyl-1-pyrroline was not present in the vegetable soybean “Chakaori”. However, other flavour components were found including the non- odourous compound, 2-acetylpyrrole. It was thought that 2-acetylpyrrole might result from the oxidation of 2-acetyl-1-pyrroline during the isolation process, although the method used in this study was the same as the reported extraction method for 2-acetyl-1-pyrroline [12]. The same results were found in each “Chakaori” sample analysis. The chromatograms and the mass spectra of 2-acetylpyrrole are shown in Figure 2.



B**C****D**

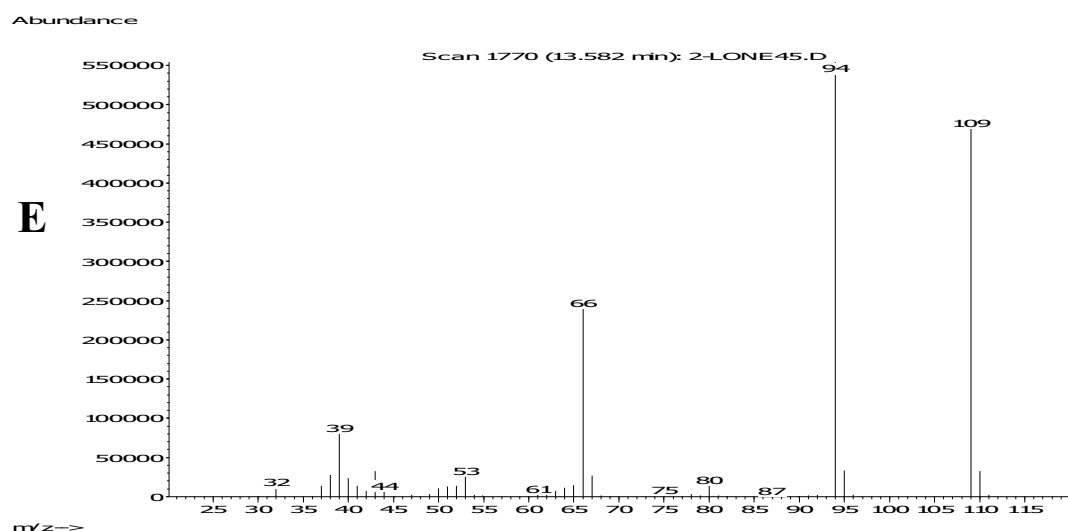


Figure 2. (A) Reconstructed total ion chromatogram of the extract of vegetable soybean “Chakaori” obtained by GC-MS using a DB-5 column. (B) Reconstructed total ion chromatogram of the standard 2-acetylpyrrole. (C) EI mass spectrum of 2-acetylpyrrole present in the sample. (D) EI mass spectrum of 2-acetylpyrrole from the MS library. (E) EI mass spectrum of standard 2-acetylpyrrole

Conclusion

Twenty-seven components were detected in an acid-phase solvent extract of vegetable soybean “Chakaori, including 2-acetylpyrrole, which was found for the first time in the vegetable soybean ‘Chakaori’ from Thailand. Those compounds identified as potential contributors to the flavour of vegetable soybean “Chakaori” were *n*-hexanal (0.91%), 1-hexanol (1.79%), 2-hexanal (0.48%), 3-hexene-1-ol (0.49%) and phenylethyl alcohol (0.40%)

Acknowledgements

The GC-MS facility from the Department of Biology, Maejo University is gratefully acknowledged.

References

1. J. Y. Song, G. H. An, and C. J. Kim, “Color, Texture, Nutrient Contents, and Sensory Values of Vegetable Soybeans [*Glycine max* (L.) Merrill as Affected by Blanching”, *Food Chem.*, **2003**, 83, 69-74.
2. M. Gaskell, “Field Trials with ‘Edamame’ Vegetable Soybeans”, <http://www.sbceo.k12.ca.us/~uccesbl/sfoct01.htm>, 2001
3. T. Iwata, H. Sugiura, and K. Shirahata, “Keeping Quality of Green Soybeans by Whole Plant Packaging”, *J. Jap. Soc. Hortic. Sci.*, **1982**, 51, 224–230.

4. R. Masuda, "Enhancement of Sweet Components in Vegetable Soybean Seeds: Starch Degradation during Cooking Enhance Flavor of Immature Seeds", *The 2nd International Vegetable Soybean Conference (Proceedings)*, August 10-12, **2001**, Tacoma, Washington.
5. R. Masuda, "Vegetable Soybean Research Needs for Production and Quality Improvement", *Asian Veget. Res. Dev. Cent.*, **1991**, 92-102.
6. R. Masuda, "Edamame Quality", *The Proceedings of 6th Bean Quality Workshop*, **2000**, 49-50.
7. R. G. Buttery, L. C. Ling, and B. Juliano, "2-Acetyl-1-Pyrroline: An Important Aroma Component of Cooked Rice", *Chem. & Ind.*, **1982**, 958-959.
8. J. A. Maga, "Pyrazines in Food: An Update CRC", *Crit. Rev. Food Sci. Nutr.*, **1982**, 16, 1-15.
9. L. Moio, J. Dekimpe, and P. X. Etievant, "The Neutral Volatile Compounds of Water Buffalo Milk", *J. Food Sci.*, **1993**, 1, 43-56.
10. P. Schieberle and W. Grosch, "Identification of Volatile Flavour Components of Wheat Bread Crust: Comparison with Rye Bread Crust", *Zeitschrift fuer Lebensmittel Untersuchung und Erforschung*, **1985**, 474-478.
11. P. Schieberle, "Primary Odorants of Popcorn", *J. Agric. Food Chem.*, **1991**, 39, 1141-1144.
12. R. G. Buttery, L. C. Ling, and T. R. Mon, "Quantitative Analysis of 2-Acetyl-1-pyrroline in Rice", *J. Agric. Food Chem.*, **1986**, 34, 112-114.

© 2007 by Maejo University, San Sai, Chiang Mai, 50290 Thailand. Reproduction is permitted for noncommercial purposes.

Full Paper

Vegetation of Doi Tung, Chiang Rai Province, Northern Thailand

J. F. Maxwell*

CMU Herbarium, Biology Department, Faculty of Science,
Chiang Mai University, Chiang Mai 50200, Thailand
E-mail: scopplrn@chiangmai.ac.th

* Author to whom correspondence should be addressed.

Received: 20 February 2007; Accepted: 13 April 2007; Published: 29 April 2007

Abstract: The climate of Doi Tung, Chiang Rai Province, is monsoonal with three distinct seasons, viz. cool-dry, hot-dry, and rainy. The elevation ranges from c. 350-1525m and most of the bedrock is limestone and granite. Vegetation below c. 1000m is mostly deciduous, while above this it is evergreen. A mixed evergreen + deciduous facies is present on the limestone peaks (up to 1425m). Forest destruction as well as settlements are widespread, thus creating increasingly severe problems with water resources, soil quality and stability, and biodiversity. The planting on pine monocultures in deforested areas 20 years ago in upland granite areas has resulted in much environmental degradation which requires immediate rectification.

Keywords: Doi Tung, vegetation, deciduous, evergreen, hardwood forest

Introduction

Doi (Mt.) Tung (pronounced “dtung”) is a mountainous area situated in the northern part of Chiang Rai Province, northern Thailand at approximately 20° 20' N latitude, 99° 50' E longitude. The northern part of the mountain is in Mae Sai District, while the southern part is in Mae Fa Luang District. The area is under the jurisdiction of the Mae Fa Luang Foundation, Doi Tung Development Project, which was established in 1988 by HRH the late Princess Mother (1901-1995) who had a retreat there. This project is directed by MR Disnadda Diskul, former secretary to HRH the Princess Mother. The main objectives of the Doi Tung Development Project are the alleviation of poverty and assistance of the various hill tribe folk living in the area, environmental and natural resource conservation, sustainable

agricultural development, and reforestation. Prior to 1988 the entire area was a major centre of opium (*Papaver somniferum* L., Papaveraceae) production which caused the destruction of much of the natural forest cover there (Figure 1). Subsequent replanting with *Pinus kesiya* Roy. ex Gord. (Pinaceae, 3-needled pine) has covered most of the denuded slopes in the area. Various environmental problems created by planting monocultures of this inappropriate species are now becoming realized.

The Doi Tung Development Project includes an area of c. 150 km². There are 27 villages and, as of 2004, 10,741 people living in the project area. There are 7 ethnic groups present with Akha (c. 48%), Lahu (c. 16%), Tai Yai (c. 17%), Chinese (c. 9%), Lua (c. 5%), Thai (c. 2%), and Lisu (<1%)¹.



Figure 1. View east of Pah He (Abha) Village, cool season 1988. Uncontrolled and rampant forest destruction by hilltribe immigrants combined with their primitive agricultural practices resulted in widespread denuded and eroded land throughout northern Thailand. This picture, taken in late 1988-early 1989 of a granite ridge SE of Pah He (Akha) village, shows what much of Doi Tung was like prior to the establishment of the Doi Tung Development Project. The ridge is presently covered with a mixture of secondary growth and planted pine. Doi Nahng Nawn is visible in the upper left corner of the photo. Source: Doi Tung Development Project, Doi Tung, Chiang Rai.

The Doi Tung area has at least a thousand year history of human influence. In AD 911 (B.E. 1454), King Achutarat Yonoknapahn with Pra (priest) Maha Kassapapera established a pagoda (stupa) just below the summit of Doi Tung at 1375 m elevation. This shrine is believed to contain the left clavicle and about 500 other relict pieces of the Lord Buddha, thus establishing the first pagoda in the Lanna kingdom. This pagoda was restored by Krubah (priest) Sivichai in 1927 (B.E. 2470) and was enclosed in a larger structure in 1973 (B.E. 2516). This pagoda is now called Wat (temple) Pra Taht Doi Tung and is a popular tourist attraction. Doi is a Thai word for mountain, while “tung” are long flags/banners on tall poles which indicate important Buddhist areas. They symbolize victory, brightness, luck, and good wishes. Apparently there were many “tung” on the summit area when the pagoda was established. Some of these “tung” are still found at the temple.

¹ Statistics from the Doi Tung Development Project, Doi Tung

Geology

The Doi Tung area is in the Pi Pahn (Nahng Nawn) range and consists of continuous Middle Permian limestone from the eastern lowlands of the mountain (450 m) to summit of Pah Hoong (*c.* 1425 m), which is slightly above Wat Pra Taht Doi Tung [1]. Adjacent to, north of, and of similar elevation as Pah Hoong are Doi Pah He and Doi Nahng Nawn—the later two having had much of their vegetation cleared by local hill tribe villagers. The valley between these two peaks is a major water catchment area for the east side of the mountain. Several upland tributaries eventually form Laeng and Dtone Fai Streams. This limestone was originally formed from calcareous deposits in the sea *c.* 250 million years ago, the sediment subsequently being lithified by pressure. There is also a shale deposit in the Pah Mee Cave area which is contiguous with the limestone. Shale is a sedimentary rock formed by compression and hardening of original deep water silt and mud deposits.

Doi Chang Moop² (*c.* 1525 m), situated west of Doi Tung along with the Royal Villa area (1000 m), consists of Middle-Upper Triassic granite [1] which was originally formed *c.* 200 million years ago from plutonic activity in the earth's crust. Metamorphic sandstone, similar in age as the limestone, is found in the Royal Villa area. This was originally sandstone formed from sea sediment which has been subsequently altered by heat and pressure, *i.e.* it has been metamorphosed.

The collision of the India plate with SE Asia beginning *c.* 50 million years ago has caused the gradual uplift of mountains in the region. Subsequent tectonics and erosion have resulted in the present geomorphology of the area.

Climate

The climate in northern Thailand has 3 distinct seasons. The cool-dry season is from November-February which is followed by a hot-dry period from March to May. The rainy season begins in May-June and ends in November. Climatic data, provided by the Doi Tung Development Project, has been recorded at 3 stations located at 550, 570, and 1200 m elevation. There is a distinct dry season from December to March during which there is little to no rain. The first rains are in April, but it is not until May that there is any regularity in rainfall. The highest amount of rainfall is during July-September. The average annual rainfall at 550 m is 1925 mm, 2100 mm at 750 m, and 2500 mm at 1200 m. Figure 2 shows the average monthly amounts of rainfall at all 3 elevations.

Temperatures are lowest from November to February with an average minimum at 500 m of 13° C in January-February and *c.* 21° C from June-August. At 750 m the lowest average temperature is 13° C in December and the highest is in April with 31° C. At 1200 m the temperatures are lower with November-January having average temperatures at *c.* 13° C and a peak in April of *c.* 23°C (Figures 3 & 4).

² Thai=kneeling elephant, in reference to a large, smooth, granite exposure on the summit which is envisioned to resemble this shape; *i.e.* Chang Moop shrine (1500 m).

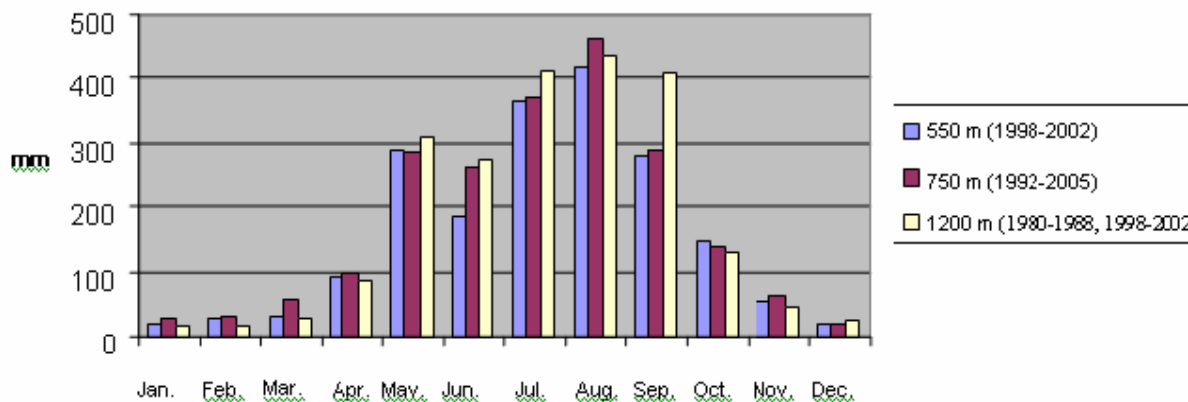


Figure 2. Average montly rainfall (mm) at Doi Tung. Source: Doi Tung Development Project, Doi Tung, Chiang Rai, Graphics by Ricky Ward

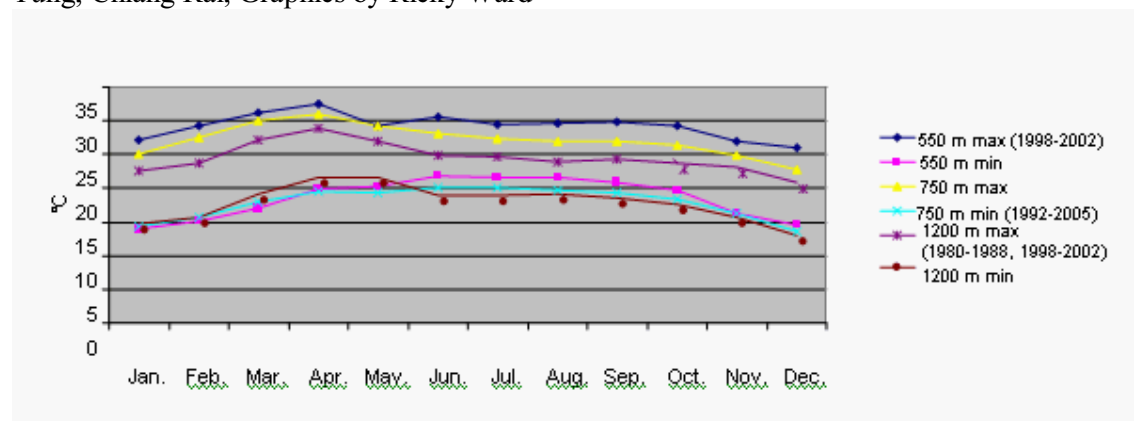


Figure 3. Average monthly temperatures (°C) at at Doi Tung. Source: Doi Tung Development Project, Doi Tung, Chiang Rai, Graphics by Ricky Ward

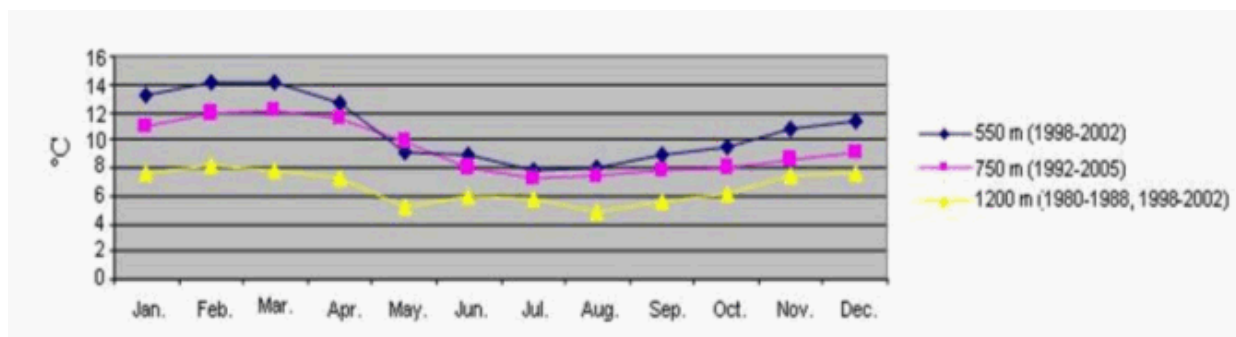


Figure 4. Average monthly diurnal temperature (°C) fluctuations at Doi Tung. Source: Doi Tung Development Project, Doi Tung, Chiang Rai, Graphics by Ricky Ward

Vegetation

The vegetation of Thailand, especially the north, is seasonal. There is a distinct dry period of various lengths ranging from 4-6 weeks in the south to several months in the north. The vegetation is greatly influenced by the amount and periodicity of rainfall. Seasonality, rainfall, elevation, and disturbance all directly influence vegetation while bedrock, especially limestone, can be a factor in floristics. Doi Tung has vegetation typical for the region and bedrocks, *i.e.* deciduous and evergreen. The basic system used to classify Thai vegetation follows my observations and analyses [2]. Lowland areas, 450-c.1000 m elevation, on both granite and limestone bedrocks, are deciduous and have often been severely degraded, frequently burned, and eroded.

These are deciduous, seasonal, hardwood forests, often with much bamboo (BB-DF), which are leafless from about December to April. More shaded and moist places, especially along permanent streams, often include evergreen species, *i.e.* mixed evergreen + deciduous, seasonal, hardwood forest (MXF). MXF is also found on the two limestone peaks at *c.* 1425 m. During the hottest and driest period from March-May, this MXF is manifest when the deciduousness of some species is obvious. The original vegetation of areas above 1000 m elevation was evergreen (EGF) and in some places with pine (EG-Pine), but rampant destruction by hill tribe people in the past century has eradicated much of this primary facies on both major bedrocks. The Doi Tung-Doi Chang Moop area has the most intact vegetation in the entire project area. After the first rains in May and June, all deciduous and MXF areas are green again. The particular phenologies of the species found in each forest type vary considerably. Flowers and fruits can be found in all areas throughout the year.

In general, the lowland and upland vegetation of Doi Tung is similar to that in Doi Chiang Dao Wildlife Sanctuary, Chiang Mai Province, *c.* 150 km SW of Doi Tung [3,4]. Both areas have granite and limestone bedrocks and within their corresponding elevations similar floras. The limestone of Doi Chiang Dao is continuous from 450-2175 m and granite rises west of this to *c.* 1550 m. The floras of the two areas are quite similar, including vast areas of degraded or destroyed forest caused by primitive hill tribe agricultural practices, frequent fires, domesticated cattle, hunting, and for Doi Chiang Dao totally ineffective protection and conservation of natural resources.

Lowland Deciduous Forests

From the plains at 450 m to *c.* 1000 m the vegetation is mostly deciduous during the dry season (November-May)—the peak of leaflessness being during the hottest and driest period of March and April. There are two basic kinds of deciduous forest, most of which have been obliterated by humans. Deciduous hardwood forest, once dominated by *Tectona grandis* L. f. (Verbenaceae, teak) is now absent. Other components of this formerly vast forest facies are: *Xylia xylocarpa* (Roxb.) Taub. var. *kerrii* (Craib & Hutch.) Niels. (Leguminosae, Mimosoideae), *Pterocarpus macrocarpus* Kurz (Leguminosae, Papilionoideae), *Afzelia xylocarpa* (Kurz) Craib and *Sindora siamensis* Teysm. ex Miq. var. *siamensis* (both Leguminosae, Caesalpinioideae)—all commercially valuable timber trees. The remnant of this once magnificent vegetation is a continuously degraded, burned, grazed, and eroded deciduous growth with much bamboo, especially *Dendrocalamus membranaceus* Munro, *D. nudus* Pilg., and *Bambusa tulda* Roxb. (all Gramineae, Bambusoideae). This kind of degraded deciduous forest is now a bamboo-deciduous, seasonal, hardwood forest (BB-DF). Many tree species which were

part of the original forest still remain as survivors of the botanical holocaust since they are not good for timber, firewood, or charcoal. *Lagerstroemia cochinchinensis* Pierre var. *ovalifolia* Furt. & Mont. and *L. tomentosa* Presl (Lythraceae), *Tetrameles nudiflora* R. Br. ex Benn. (Datiscaceae), *Spondias pinnata* (L. f.) Kurz (Anacardeaceae), and *Garuga pinnata* Roxb. (Burseraceae) are some common examples which can occasionally be found—often as isolated individuals. Deciduous trees of less stature which formed the understorey of the original forest persist in many places, especially in regenerating areas include: *Millettia brandisiana* Kurz, *Dalbergia lanceolaria* L. f., and *D. cultrata* Grah. ex Bth. (all Leguminosae, Papilionoideae); *Cratoxylum formosum* (Jack) Dyer ssp. *pruniflorum* Kurz) Gog. (Guttiferae, Hypericeae); *Colona floribunda* (Kurz) Craib, *C. flagrocarpa* (Cl.) Craib, and *Berrya mollis* Wall. ex Kurz (all Tiliaceae); *Mitragyna rotundifolia* (Roxb.) O.K. (Rubiaceae), *Schleichera oleosa* (Lour.) Oken (Sapindaceae), *Phyllanthus columnaris* M. A. and *Falconeria insigne* Roy. (both Euphorbiaceae); *Vitex canescens* Kurz and *V. limoniifolia* Wall. ex Kurz (Verbenaceae), *Alstonia scholaris* (L.) R. Br. (Apocynaceae), and *Anogeissus acuminata* (Roxb. ex DC.) Guill. & Perr. (Combretaceae).

Woody climbers and scandent shrubs, previously common, are often scarce since suitable tree support is often lacking. Common examples are: *Ziziphus oenoplia* (L.) Mill. var. *oenoplia* (Rhamnaceae), *Harrisonia perforata* (Blanco) Merr. (Simaroubaceae), and *Acacia megaladena* Desv. var. *megaladena* (Leguminosae, Mimosoideae)—all of which are variously aculeate. *Cissus repens* Lmk. (Vitaceae), *Dalbergia volubilis* Roxb. (Leguminosae, Papilionoideae), and *Combretum latifolium* Bl. (Combretaceae) are some frequent inermous counterparts. Treelets and shrubs, forming the lowest woody level up to 5 m high, were also common and dense, but have been reduced in density and diversity because of exposure and degradation. *Helicteres elongata* Wall. ex Boj. and *H. isora* L. (Sterculiaceae), *Ellipelopsis cherreensis* (Pierre ex Fin. & Gagnep.) R. E. Fr. (Annonaceae), *Desmodium velutinum* (Willd.) DC. ssp. *velutnum* var. *velutinum*, *D. pulchellum* (L.) Bth., and *D. triangulare* (Retz.) Merr. (Leguminosae, Papilionoideae); and *Thespesia lampas* (Cav.) Dalz. & Gibs. var. *lampas* (Malvaceae) are frequently encountered.

The herbaceous ground flora is usually absent during the dry months of November-May. After the first rains in May several deciduous herbs produce flowers before their leaves appear, e. g. *Hapaline benthamiana* Schott, *Amorphophallus krausei* Engl, and *A. paeoniifolius* (Denn.) Nicol. (all Araceae); *Geodorum siamensis* Rol. ex Dow. and *Nervilia aragoana* Gaud. (both Orchidaceae); *Curcuma zedoaria* (Berg.) Rosc., *Globba nuda* Craib, and *Kaempferia rotunda* L. (all Zingiberaceae). By the peak of the rainy season in August-September, the ground is covered with vegetation, both annual and deciduous species. Some common dicots include: *Andrographis laxiflora* (Bl.) Lindau, *Barleria cristata* L. and *B. strigosa* Willd., and *Neuracanthus tetragonostachys* Nees ssp. *tetragonostachys* (all Acanthaceae); *Blumea mollis* (D. Don) Merr., *Eupatorium odoratum* L. and *Pluchea polygonata* (DC.) Gagnep. (all Compositae); *Torrenia violacea* (Aza. ex Blanco) Pell. (Scrophulariaceae), *Sauropus quadrangularis* (Willd.) M. A. and *Phyllanthus virgatus* Forst. f. (both Euphorbiaceae).

Monocots are also common ground flora components and include: *Commelina paludosa* Bl. and *Cyanotis cristata* (L.) D. Don (both Commelinaceae); *Globba schomburgkii* Hk.f. var. *schomburgkii*, *Kaempferia roscoeana* Wall., and *Zingiber kerrii* Craib (all Zingiberaceae); *Crinum wattii* Baker (Amaryllidaceae), and *Scleria terrestris* (L.) Fass. (Cyperaceae). Many Gramineae (grasses) are found in BB-DF and provide much fuel for the fires after they dry, none of which occur naturally, during the

dry season. *Apluda mutica* L., *Microstegium vagans* (Nees ex Steud.) A. Camus, *Oryza meyeriana* (Zoll. & Mor.) var. *granulata* (Watt) Duist., and *Themeda triandra* Forssk. are common representatives.

Pterodophytes (ferns and allies) are often found in BB-DF with *Selaginella ostenfeldii* Hieron. (Selaginellaceae), *Lygodium flexuosum* (L.) Sw. (Schizaeaceae, a vine), *Cheilanthes tenuifolia* (Burm. f.) Sw. (Parkeriaceae), and *Tectaria impressa* (Fee) Holtt. (Dryopteridaceae).

Many vines, both annual and deciduous, can be found in BB-DF. Dicot examples include *Zehneria wallichii* (Cl.) C. Jeff. (Cucurbitaceae), *Paederia pallida* Craib (Rubiaceae), *Ipomoea obscura* (L.) Ker-Gwal. and *Jacquemontia paniculata* (Burm. f.) Hall. f. var. *paniculata* (both Convolvulaceae). Some monocot vines are: *Smilax perfoliata* Lour. (Smilacaceae), *Dioscorea hispida* Denn. var. *mollissima* (Bl.) Pr. & Burk. (Dioscoreaceae), and *Stemona burkillii* Prain (Stemonaceae).

Vascular epiphytes are much less common now because of habitat destruction and extraction for cultivation. *Hoya kerrii* Craib, *H. verticillata* (Vahl) G. Don var. *verticillata*, and *Dischidia major* (Vahl) Merr. (all Asclepiadaceae); *Cymbidium aloifolium* (L.) Sw., *Aerides flacata* Lindl., and *Dendrobium signatum* Rehb. f. (all Orchidaceae); *Drynaria bonii* C. Chr., *Platyserium wallichii* Hk. f., and *Pyrrosia adnascens* (Sw.) Ching (all Polypodiaceae) are some species which are now rare because of commercial exploitation.

Deciduous Dipterocarp-Oak, Seasonal, Hardwood Forest (DOF)

BB-DF areas that have been cleared, burned, farmed, grazed, and eroded usually do not regenerate into the original facies. The consequent loss of coppicing trees, depletion of soil fertility and structure, and absence of animals which distribute seeds of BB-DF species result in a different kind of forest regrowth which is essentially a fire-maintained, climax secondary growth. I have called this man-induced growth deciduous, dipterocarp-oak, seasonal, hardwood forest since it is dominated by Dipterocarpaceae and Fagaceae (oaks *et al.*) [1,3]. DOF is always of lower stature, has less diversity, poorer soil, and lower number of different species than BB-DF. BB-DF often reverts to DOF, but I have not seen the opposite occurring. I suspect that soil degradation is the main reason which DOF will not develop into BB-DF—at least as long as humans continue to subvert the environment.

Dipterocarpaceae trees are common with: *Dipterocarpus obtusifolius* Tiejsm. ex Miq. var. *obtusifolius*, *D. tuberculatus* Roxb. var. *tuberculatus*, *Shorea obtusa* Wall. ex Bl. and *S. siamensis* Miq. var. *siamensis*. Fagaceae include *Quercus kerrii* Craib var. *kerrii*, *Q. kingiana* Craib, *Q. aliena* Bl.; *Lithocarpus polystachyus* (A. DC.) Rehd., and *Castanopsis argyrophylla* King ex Hk. f.. DOF also includes many other trees which are usually found in BB-DF, viz. *Anneslea fragrans* Wall. (Theaceae), *Buchanania glabra* Wall. ex Hk. f., *B. lanzan* Spreng., *Gluta usitata* (Wall.) Hou, and *Lannea coromandelica* (Houtt.) Merr. (all Anacardiaceae); *Terminalia alata* Hey. ex Roth and *T. chebula* Retz. var. *chebula* (Combretaceae), *Eugenia cumini* (L.) Druce (Myrtaceae), *Dillenia parviflora* Griff. var. *kerrii* (Craib) Hoogl. (Dilleniaceae), and *Aporosa villosa* (Lindl.) Baill. (Euphorbiaceae).

Trees of lower stature include: *Tristanopsis burmanica* (Griff.) Wils. & Wats. var. *rufescens* (Hance) Parn. & Lug. (Myrtaceae), *Craibiodendron stellatum* (Pierre) W.W. Sm. and *Vaccinium sprengelii* (D. Don) Sleum. (both Ericaceae); *Strychnos nuxvomica* L. (Loganiaceae); *Morinda tomentosa* Hey. ex Roth and *Wendlandia tinctoria* (Roxb.) DC. ssp. *floribunda* (Craib) Cow. (both Rubiaceae); *Antidesma acidum* Retz. and *Phyllanthus emblica* L. (both Euphorbiaceae).

Olex psittacorum (Willd.) Vahl (Olacaceae), *Spatholobus parviflorus* (Roxb.) O.K. (Leguminosae, Papilionoideae), *Aganosma marginata* (Roxb.) G. Don (Apocynaceae), *Celastrus paniculatus* Willd. (Celastraceae), and *Cansjera rheedii* J. F. Gmel. (Opiliaceae) are some common woody climbers in DOF. Shrubs and treelets include: *Grewia abutilifolia* Vent. ex Juss. (Tiliaceae); *Gardenia obtusifolia* Roxb. ex Kurz, *Pavetta fruticosa* L., *Catunaregam spathulifolia* Tirv., and *Meyna pubescens* (Kurz) Roby. (all Rubiaceae); *Blinkworthia lycioides* Choisy (Convolvulaceae); *Premna herbacea* Roxb. and *P. nana* Coll. & Hemsl. (Verbenaceae); *Breynia fruticosa* (L.) Hk. f. and *B. glauca* Craib (Euphorbiaceae). *Phoenix loureiroi* Kunth var. *loureiroi* (Palmae), with its characteristic pachycaulous habit, is occasionally found in DOF, often in burned places.

The herbaceous ground flora in DOF includes both annual and deciduous species. Some common annuals are: *Crotalaria alata* D. Don and *C. albida* Hey. ex Roth (Leguminosae, Papilionoideae), *Sonerila erecta* Jack (Melastomataceae); *Borreria brachystemma* (R. Br. ex Bth.) Valet., *Hedyotis pinifolia* Wall. ex G. Don, and *Knoxia corymbosa* Willd. (all Rubiaceae); *Striga asiatica* (L.) O.K. (Scrophulariaceae); *Cyperus flavidus* Retz. and *Rhynchospora rubra* (Lour.) Mak. (both Cyperaceae); *Aristida cumingiana* Trin. & Rupr., *Digitaria siamensis* Henr., and *Perotis indica* (L.) O.K. (all Gramineae). Deciduous herbs are also abundant in DOF. Some frequently seen species are: *Crotalaria neriifolia* Wall. ex Bth. and *Indigofera squalida* Prain (both Leguminosae, Papilionoideae); *Gynura pseudochina* (L.) DC. (Compositae), *Platostoma coloratum* (D. Don) A. J. Pat. (Labiatae), *Hypoxis aurea* Lour. (Amaryllidaceae); *Cyperus niveus* Retz. and *Scleria kerrii* Turr. (both Cyperaceae); *Apluda mutica* L., *Arundinella setosa* Trin. var. *setosa*, *Heteropogon contortus* (L.) P. Beauv. ex Roem. & Schult., and *Eulalia siamensis* Bor (all Gramineae). *Adiantum zollingeri* Mett. ex Kuhn and *Chelanthus belangeri* (Bory) C. Chr. (both Parkeriaceae) are two common, deciduous pteridophytes found in DOF.

DOF vines are plentiful during the rainy season with *Dunbaria bella* Prain and *Grona grahamii* Bth. (both Leguminosae, Papilionoideae), *Gymnema griffithii* Craib (Asclepiadaceae), *Aristolochia kerrii* Craib (Aristolochiaceae), and *Stemona kerrii* Craib (Stemonaceae). The epiphytic and epilithic vascular flora is quite similar to that found in BB-DF and has also been similarly exploited and extirpated. As in less degraded and more intact BB-DF and DOF areas, there is usually an abundance of seedlings and saplings which are mostly destroyed or damaged by fire and cattle before the next rainy season.

Mixed Evergreen + Deciduous, Seasonal, Hardwood Forest (MXF)

In northern Thailand there is a distinct forest type situated above deciduous forests and below evergreen forest. In shale, metamorphic sandstone, and granite zones, such as Doi Sutep-Pui National Park, Chiang Mai Province, this MXF can be found from c. 600-1000 m elevation [5]. This MXF has often disappeared due to forest destruction, Doi Tung included. Limestone areas frequently have MXF at lower elevations, c. 450 m, up to the summit of Doi Chiang Dao (2175 m). This is also the situation on some of the riverine limestone on the east side of Doi Tung where MXF is found along the Pah He-Mae Gawk valley starting at c. 550 and on the summits Pah Hoong and Doi Pah He (both c. 1425 m). Other limestone areas, especially typically steep cliffs, have deciduous cover in the lowlands and evergreen facies above 1000 m.

MXF is best distinguished during the hot-dry season (March-May) when lowland deciduous forest are leafless and MXF areas partially so. Many MXF species, especially those epilithic on limestone, are only found in this habitat. Typical MXF trees on the limestone summits which are deciduous include:

Brassiopsis hainla (B.-H. ex D. Don) Seem. and *Schefflera pteletii* Merr. (both Araliaceae), *Radermachera hainanensis* Merr. (Bignoniaceae), *Falconeria insigne* Roy. (Euphorbiaceae, also in BB-DF), *Acer chiangdaoensis* Santi. (Aceraceae); *Firmiana kerrii* (Craib) Kosterm. and *Sterculia villosa* Roxb. (both Sterculiaceae), and *Debgreasia wallichiana* (Wedd.) Wedd. ssp. *wallichiana* (Urticaceae). Evergreen counterparts are *Eriobotrya salwinensis* Hand.-Mazz. (Rosaceae), *Dicellostyles zizyphifolia* (Griff.) Phup. (Malvaceae), and *Buxus* sp. (Buxaceae). Most of these species are common on the summits of the two limestone peaks.

Deciduous treelets include *Brucea javanica* (L.) Merr. (Simaroubaceae), *Cipadessa baccifera* (Roth) Miq. (Meliaceae), and *Premna racemosa* Wall. ex Schauer (Verbenaceae). Some evergreen representatives are: *Capparis sabinifolia* Hk. f. & Th. (Capparaceae), *Glycosmis cochinchinensis* (Lour.) Pierre ex Engl. (Rutaceae); *Agapetes megacarpa* W.W. Sm., and *A. lobbii* Cl. (Ericaceae), *Myrsine semiserrata* Wall. (Myrsinaceae), and *Fagraea ceilanica* Thunb. (Loganiaceae), *Clematis fulvicoma* Rehd. & Wils. (Ranunculaceae), *Hiptage bullata* Craib (Malpighiaceae), and *Acacia megalandena* Desv. var. *garrettii* Niels. (Leguminosae, Mimosoideae) are some deciduous woody climbers. Some common evergreen vines/woody climbers include: *Tetrastigma cruciatum* Craib & Gagnep. (Vitaceae), *Secamone elliptica* R. Br. ssp. *elliptica* (Asclepiadaceae), and a presently unidentified species of *Thunbergia* (Acanthaceae)—all found in mostly open, rugged limestone areas.

The herbaceous summit flora is mostly different from that found in other places in the project area. Most of these species are confined to this open, very rugged, and occasionally burnt habitat. The basic vegetation is MXF and in disturbed areas it is EG/BB. *Dendrocalamus giganteus* (Wall.) Munro (Gramineae, Bambusoideae), the only bamboo found in this habitat, is very common. I have not found flowering material of this species. Almost all of these summit species are deciduous and include mainly epiphytes and epiliths, with a few geophytes which grow in thin, black soil.

Impatiens salangensis T. Shim. (Basalminaceae) and *Clerodendrum subscaposum* Hemsl. (Verbenaceae) are common annual herbs. Deciduous dicot epiliths include *Clematis fulvicoma* Rehd. & Wils. (Ranunculaceae, a vine), *Impatiens clavigera* Hk. f. and *I. kerrii* Craib (Basalminaceae), *Senecio scandens* B.-H. ex D. Don and *Vernonia attenuata* DC. (both Compositae), *Paraboea glabrisepala* Burt and *Trisepalum prazeri* Burt (both Gesneriaceae), *Argostemma verticillatum* Wall. (Rubiaceae), and *Peperomia tetraphylla* (Forst. f.) Hk. & Arn. (Piperaceae). Deciduous epilithic monocots are also common with: *Hedychium ellipticum* Ham. ex J.E. Sm. (Zingiberaceae) and many Orchidaceae, viz. *Coelogyne lactea* Rehb. f., *Eria bilobulata* Seid., *Habenaria furcifera* Lindl., and *Panisea uniflora* (Lindl.) Lindl. Epilithic pteridophytes are frequent with *Cheilanthes fragilis* Hk. (Parkeriaceae), *Asplenium interjectum* Christ (Aspleniaceae), and *Microsorium zippelii* (Bl.) Ching (Polypodiaceae).

Epiphytic herbs are numerous and include some species which are also epiliths. *Eria globulifera* Seid., *Pholidota articulata* Lindl., *Porpax lanii* Seid. (all Orchidaceae); *Araistegia imbricata* Ching and *Davallodes membranulosum* (Wall. ex Hk.) Copel. (both Davalliaceae), and *Loxogramme involuta* (D. Don) Presl (Polypodiaceae) are common. In addition to these vascular plants there are many algae, fungi, lichens, and bryophytes on the woody vegetation and rocks.

Primary, Evergreen, Seasonal, Hardwood Forest (EGF)

EGF is present on both bedrocks from *c.* 1000-1525 m—the summit of Doi Chang Moop which is the highest point in the project area. Aside from MXF zones and the epilithic limestone flora, EGF is uniform throughout the area. The structure and composition of EGF is similar on both granite and limestone bedrocks. Thousands of years of soil development and floristic stabilization has resulted in this primary, climax vegetation. Unfortunately, much of the original EGF has been destroyed or degraded. The most intact area is on Doi Tung and the east side and valley below Doi Chang Moop. EGF in most of Mae Fa Luang and Mai Sai Districts as well as adjacent areas in Myanmar have been devastated. EGF is distinct because of its appearance with a continuous canopy 20-30 m high and similarly dense understorey and ground flora. Biodiversity is highest in EGF and, in contrast to deciduous forests, EGF cannot recover from fire, extensive grazing, and constant human exploitation.

Typical canopy trees include: *Schima wallichii* (DC.) Korth. (Theaceae), *Sarcosperma arboretum* Bth. (Sapotaceae), *Cinnamomum iners* Reinw. ex Bl. (Lauraceae), *Balakata baccata* (Roxb.) Ess. (Euphorbiaceae); and several Fagaceae, *e.g.* *Castanopsis armata* (Roxb.) Spach., *C. tribuloides* (Sm.) A. DC., and *Lithocarpus elegans* (Bl.) Hatus. ex Soep.. Some understorey trees are *Turpinia pomifera* (Roxb.) Wall. ex DC. (Staphyleaceae), *Semecarpus cochinchinensis* Engl. (Anacardiaceae), *Ormosia sumatrana* (Miq.) Prain (Leguminosae, Papilionoideae), *Heynea trijuga* Roxb. ex Sims (Meliaceae); *Phoebe lanceolata* (Wall. ex Nees) Nees (Lauraceae). *Baccaurea ramiflora* Lour. and *Bridelia glauca* Bl. (both Euphorbiaceae), and *Ficus annuata* Bl. (Moraceae).

Woody climbers are common with *Mucuna macrocarpa* Wall., *Dalbergia rimosa* Roxb., and *D. stipulacea* Roxb. (all Leguminosae, Papilionoideae); *Rourea minor* (Gaertn.) Leenh. ssp. *minor* (Connaraceae), and *Tetrastigma laoticum* Gagnep. (Vitaceae), with its distinctive, flat stems up to *c.* 15 cm diameter. *Leea indica* (Burm f.) Merr. (Leeaceae), *Melicope pteleifolia* (Champ. ex Bth.) T. Hart. (Rutaceae); *Psychotria monticola* Kurz var. *monticola* and *P. ophioxylodes* Wall. (Rubiaceae), *Maesa permollis* Kurz (Myrsinaceae), *Strobilanthes rex* Cl. (Acanthaceae), and *Antidesma sootepense* Craib (Euphorbiaceae) are some common treelets and shrubs found in shaded places.

The ground flora is mostly evergreen and in undisturbed places it is typically dense. Common representatives include: *Mycetia glandulosa* Craib and *Ophiorrhiza trichocarpon* Bl. var. *trichocarpon* (both Rubiaceae), *Lepidagathis incurva* Ham. ex D. Don (Acanthaceae), *Polia hasskarlii* R. Rao (Commelinaceae), *Zingiber smilesianum* Craib (Zingiberaceae); and several pteridophytes, *e.g.* *Brainea insignis* (Hk.) J. Sm. (Blechnaceae) and *Thelypteris parastica* (L.) Fosb. (Thelypteridaceae). Seedlings and saplings also contribute to the density and diversity of the ground flora and understorey.

Upper water catchment valleys, ranging in elevation from 925-1352 m, include several ground flora species which are unique or most common to this habitat. The soil is typically moist, thick, and black on all bedrocks. *Musa itinerans* Chees. (Musaceae) and *Phrynium capitatum* Willd. (Marantaceae) are especially common and are good indicators of intact forest conditions. These areas are very important for overall forest stability and sustainability, and are very susceptible to environmental degradation. All of these water sources should have top conservation and protection priorities.

Weeds and Secondary Growth

After vegetation has been thinned or cleared leaving bare soil, primary invaders in the form of weeds (herbs) and secondary growth (woody species) rapidly colonise during the rainy season. The development of vegetation on vacant land depends on the degree and number of times an area has been denuded and/or burned. The fertility and quality of the soil plus its seed bank with seeds of primary invaders is directly related to the history of land abuse. Areas with one or intermittent clearance, *i.e.* swidden or slash and burn agricultural histories, rapidly regenerate into degraded forms of the original forest cover with coppices of many cut trees. Other areas, especially places that have been repeatedly farmed without fallow periods or with regrowth for only several years, are not able to readily restore forest cover since all vestiges of the original growth have been destroyed.

Weeds

Weeds grow rapidly on destroyed forested land and if these areas are not disturbed for several years a natural succession of permanent vegetation will develop. Weeds are very diverse and include mostly annual, often naturalized, species. Some examples of common annual alien dicots are: *Capparis ruditosperma* DC. and *C. viscosa* L. (Capparaceae), *Mimosa diplotricha* C. Wright *ex* Sauv. var. *diplotricha* and *M. pudica* L. (Leguminosae, Mimosoideae), *Aeschynomene americana* L. var. *americana* (Leguminosae, Papilionoideae); *Borreria laevis* (Lmk.) Griseb. and *Mitracarpus villosus* (Sw.) DC. (both Rubiaceae); *Ageratum conyzoides* L., *Eupatorium odoratum* L., and *Mikania cordata* (Burm. f.) B. L. Rob. (all Compositae); *Euphorbia heterophylla* L. and *E. hirta* L., *Phyllanthus amarus* Schum. & Thonn. and *P. urinaria* L. (all Euphorbiaceae). Native dicot weeds are also diverse and plentiful. *Portulaca oleracea* L. (Portulacaceae), *Drymaria diandra* Bl. (Caryophyllaceae), *Oxalis corniculata* L. (Oxalidaceae); *Glinus oppositifolius* (L.) A. DC. and *Mollugo pentaphylla* L. (both Aizoaceae), *Hedyotis corymbosa* (L.) Lmk. (Rubiaceae); *Blumea balsamifera* (L.) DC., *B. mollis* (D. Don) Merr., *Conyza sumatrensis* (Retz.) Walk., *Gynura nepalensis* DC., *Laggera pterodonta* (DC.) Sch. Bip. *ex* Oliv., and *Vernonia cinerea* (L.) Less. var. *cinerea* (all Compositae); *Lindernia crustacea* (L.) F. Muell. var. *crustacea* (Scrophulariaceae), and *Alternanthera sessilis* (L.) DC. var. *sessilis* (Amaranthaceae) are common examples.

Native monocot weeds include: *Commelina benghalensis* L. (Commelinaceae), *Dioscorea bulbifera* L. (Dioscoreaceae), a vine; *Cyperus cyperoides* (L.) O.K., *C. kyllingia* Endl., and *Fimbristylis dichotoma* (L.) Vahl ssp. *dichotoma* (all Cyperaceae); *Chloris barbata* Sw., *Digitaria setosa* Roth *ex* Roem. & Schult. var. *setigera*, *Eleusine indica* (L.) Gaertn., *Imperata cylindrica* (L.) P. Beauv. var. *major* (Nees) C. E. Hubb. *ex* Hubb. & Vaugh., *Phragmites vallatoria* (Pluk. *ex* L.) Veldk., and *Thysanolaena latifolia* (Roxb. *ex* Horn.) Honda (all Gramineae). *Pteridium aquilinum* (L.) Kuhn ssp. *aquilinum* var. *wightianum* (Ag.) Try. (Dennstaedtiaceae) is an aggressive fern which tolerates fire and forms dense growth which shades out succession. *Dicranopteris linearis* (Burm. f.) Underw. var. *linearis* (Gleicheniaceae), another evergreen pteridophyte, is commonly found on soil embankments and eroded places.

Secondary Growth

Some woody species also grow rapidly in open, abandoned, weedy places. These are fast-growing, short-lived species which are beneficial in providing initial canopy cover which is necessary for plant succession, erosion control, as well as providing food and refuges for animals. Some common trees are: *Anthocephalus chinensis* (Lmk.) A. Rich. ex Walp. (Rubiaceae), *Callicapa arborea* Roxb. var. *arborea* (Verbenaceae), *Broussonetia papyrifera* (L.) Vent., *Ficus fistulosa* Reinw. ex Bl. and *F. hispida* L. f. var. *hispida* (all Moraceae); *Muntigia calabura* L. (Tiliaceae), which is naturalized; *Oroxylum indicum* (L.) Vent. (Bignoniaceae), and *Trema orientalis* (L.) Bl. (Ulmaceae). *Lantana camara* L. (Verbenaceae) and *Eupatorium adenophorum* Spreng. (Compositae), shrubs; and *Mimosa pigra* L. (Leguminosae, Mimosoideae), a treelet, are all naturalized and often form dense thickets which eliminate native species. *Melastoma malabathricum* L. ssp. *malabathricum* (Melastomataceae), a shrub or treelet, and *Rubus blepharoneurus* Card. (Rosaceae), scandent, both grow in open, disturbed places.

Pinus kesiya Roy. ex Gord. (Pinaceae), 3-needled Pine

This native species was formerly abundant in ridges above 1000 m on granite bedrock, but has been virtually eliminated by uncontrolled deforestation during the past century. It was used by the Royal Forest Department to cover many barren, deforested areas on Doi Tung as well as in many other places in northern Thailand. This species, albeit creating rapid regrowth, is totally unsuitable for several reasons. Natural areas with this species are in evergreen hardwood + pine forest, with pines never being more than half as much as the evergreen hardwoods. Dense monocultures of pine have resulted in a low (acidic) soil pH which has prevented other species from developing as well as slowing the decomposition of pine litter on the ground. This organic litter is a very serious fire problem in all places where pines have been planted. Consequent growth of these pine plantations, all without culling or maintenance, has also shaded out succession. As the pines mature there has also been an obvious decrease in biodiversity and water, combined with increases in erosion which has caused recent flash-flooding, landslides, and siltation of waterways.

The planting of pine trees on Doi Tung limestone has not been successful because of the inherent incompatibility of calcareous (basic) bedrock and acid-loving pines. This is a fundamental concept which any competent forester should have realized prior to making such a serious and wasteful replanting error. It is recommended that all pine areas on granite and metamorphic sandstone bedrocks on Doi Tung be thinned by at least 50% so that there is less shade and acidic biomass available. The ground litter must be removed so that the soil pH can be increased to a level similar to that found in natural EG + Pine areas in the region. Planting with native species found in EG + Pine forest should be done in accordance to the natural tree diversity in these forests. All pines on limestone should be removed and the slopes planted with native species found on nearby undisturbed forest.

Taxonomic notes

Doi Tung, because of its mainly granite and limestone bedrocks, broad elevation range of *c.* 450-*c.* 1500 m, diverse remnant vegetation, and specific habitats, such as the summit of Pah Hoong, is a very botanically rich area. In addition to many species which are either rare or poorly known, other species of special botanical interest have been collected there.

Sauropus poomae Welz. & Chay. (Euphorbiaceae) was collected from Doi Tung on 1 March 1997 and described as a new species in 2001. Dr. Pranee Palee collected topotype material of this very rare species while collecting with me there. I have been able to collect four species which are new records for Thai flora--all from Pah Hoong. These include:

1. *Eriobotrya salwinensis* Hand.-Mazz. (Rosaceae), an evergreen treelet or tree up to 6 m tall [6]
2. *Wendlandia ternifolia* Cow. (Rubiaceae), an evergreen, epilithic treelet or slenderly scandent species [6]
3. *Trisepalum prazeri* Burt (Gesneriaceae), a deciduous, epilithic herb-shrub, and
4. *Premna subcapitata* Rehd. (Verbenaceae), a deciduous, epilithic shrub 1-1.5 m tall.

In addition I have also collected *Clerodendrum subscaposum* Hemsl. (Verbenaceae) on the summit of Pah Hoong. This species was reported by Leeratiwong, C. & P. Chantaranothai [7] as a new record for the Thai flora based on previous specimens from Doi Tung as well as Doi Chiang Dao. This is a deciduous herb which grows in exposed, rocky areas on the summit.

Sageretia cordifolia Tard. (Rhamnaceae), described in 1946 from material from Laos, is only known in Thailand from Doi Tung. I reported this species as a new record for the Thai flora [8]. CMU Herbarium now has 4 specimens of this species, all from the summit of Pah Hoong. It is an evergreen woody climber which flowers in September-October and fruits in November-December.

Acknowledgments

I am grateful for some financial support from Chiang Mai University through my administrative colleague Assoc. Prof. Dr. Vilaiwan Anusarnsunthorn. Logistic support has been provided by the Doi Tung Development Project, which was approved and encouraged by MR Disnadda Diskul, its Director. I would like to especially thank my energetic, resourceful, and botanically knowledgeable field assistant, Mr. Brayong Sisahkjai, who has over 30 years experience on Doi Tung. Dr. Narong Apichai, Assistant Director of the project, has been a vital link between the Doi Tung staff and myself. The Doi Tung reforestation personnel have also been helpful in many ways. I am grateful for the friendship and cooperation of these dedicated people: Somrot Promin, Tanom Jaigahn, Gayo Sahmjian, Luang Namyee, and Pichit Yala. Other Doi Tung staff have also assisted in various ways. Mrs. Wannajan Jittinundana, Tony Herring, Mr. Prakong Saichan, Mr. Jatupong Apipropisan, Mr. Chachawan Thathonglang, Mr. Pratom Sangsijahn, and Mr. Wichien Nitano have provided me with assistance or information necessary for my research. All the maintenance staff who frequently repaired my collecting poles and many hilltribe individuals who have accompanied me in the forest are thanked. My colleague, Dr. Pranee Palee, accompanied me on several trips to Doi Tung and assisted in collecting specimens. She also retyped my original draft on a computer and provided some photos of Doi Tung plants. Miss

Caroline Pott arranged for my first visit to Doi Tung in November 2004 and many rewarding subsequent trips. Miss Ganchna Wonggunah, Miss Soontaree Kornchalert, and Miss Sudajit Manajit of the Bryology Laboratory, CMU, kindly identified the bryophyte specimens I collected on Doi Tung. Miss Suphnnika Intanon, a CMU Biology student, is thanked for organizing my notes and assiduously typing the database information on a computer. Ricky Ward, a CMU Herbarium collaborator, is thanked for graphically presenting the climatic data given to me by the Doi Tung Development Project.

References

- [1] E. Braun and L. Hahn., "Geological Map of Northern Thailand", Federal Institute for Geosciences and Natural Resources; Hannover, Germany; sheet 2 (Chiang Rai), **1976**.
- [2] J. F.Maxwell, "A Synopsis of the Vegetation of Thailand", *Nat. Hist. Bull. Chulalongkorn U.*, **2004**, 4:2, 19-29.
- [3] J. F.Maxwell, "Lowland Vegetation (450-c. 800 m) of Doi Chiang Dao Wildlife Sanctuary, Chiang Mai Province, Thailand", *Tigerpaper*, **1992**, 19:3, 21-25.
- [4] J. F.Maxwell, "Upland Vegetation of Doi Chiang Dao Wildlife Sanctuary, Chiang Mai Province, Thailand", *Tigerpaper*, **1998**, 25:3, 5-11.
- [5] J. F.Maxwell and S. Elliott., "Vegetation and Vascular Flora of Doi Sutep-Pui National Park, Northern Thailand", *Thai Studies in Biodiversity*, **2001**, 5, 45-46.
- [6] J. F.Maxwell, "Botanical Notes on the Flora of Northern Thailand, 7: New Records", *Nat. Hist. Bull. Siam Soc.*, **2006**, 54:1, 155-157.
- [7] C. Leeratiwong and P. Chantaranothai., "Clerodendrum subscaposum Hemsl. (Lamiaceae), a New record for Thailand", *Thai Forest Bull.* **2001**, 29, 25-28.
- [8] J. F.Maxwell, "Botanical Notes on the Flora of Northern Thailand: 3", *Nat. Hist. Bull. Siam Soc.*, **1992a**, 40:2, 185-186.

Plants of Doi Tung

Notes

Habit:

t = tree s = shrub sc = scandent l = treelet v = vine cr = creeping wc = woody climber h = herb

Aped:

a = annual pe = perennial evergreen pd = perennial deciduous ped = perenninal evergreen + deciduous

Life mode:

aqu = aquatic gro = ground rhe = rheophyte hyp = hyperparasite sap = saprophyte
 cul = cultivated int = introduced/not native car = carnivorous epi = epiphyte nat = naturalized
 wee = weed epl = epilithic str = strangler par = parasite

Abundance:

0 = Probably extirpated
 1 = Down to a few individuals, in danger of extirpation
 2 = Rare
 3 = Medium abundance
 4 = Common, but not dominant
 5 = Abundant

Habitat:

dof = deciduous dipterocarp+oak forest do/pine = dipterocarp-oak+pine forest bb/df = bamboo+deciduous forest
 mx/f = mixed evergreen+deciduous forest egf = evergreen forest eg/pine = evergreen with pine forest
 eg/bb = evergreen with bamboo forest da = disturbed areas, roadsides sg = secondary growth

Bedrock:

gr = granite ls = limestone ss = sandstone

Table 1. List of plant species under phylum angiospermae surveyed at Doi Tung, Chiang Rai Province.

Species	Family	Habit	Aped	Life mode	Abundance	Habitat	Bed rock	Lower Elevation (m)		Upper Elevation (m)	Flowering Months	Fruiting Months	Leafing	Collected
<i>Abelmoschus moschatus</i> Medic.	Malvaceae	h	a	gro	2	da, sg	gr	1000	1200		oc		my-dc	
<i>ssp. moschatus</i> var. <i>moschatus</i>						rocks in mxf								
<i>Acacia megalaena</i> Desv. var. <i>garrettii</i> Niels.	Leguminosae, Mimosoideae	wc	pd	gro	3	cliffs	ls	1300	1425	1425	ap-my	ja-fb	ap-ja	flowers, fruits
<i>Acalypha kerrii</i> Craib	Euphorbiaceae	s	pe	gro	3	rocks in mxf, eg/bb	ls	1200	1400	1400	my-jn		ap-dc	flowers
<i>Acer chiangdaoensis</i> Santi.	Aceraceae	t	pd	gro, epl	3	rocks in mxf, egf	ls	1300	1425	1425	my-jn	jl-fb	ja-nv	flowers, fruits
<i>Achyranthes aspera</i> L.	Amaranthaceae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da, sg	ls	400	700	700			my-dc	
<i>Achyranthes bidentata</i> Bl. var. <i>bidentata</i>	Amaranthaceae	h	a	gro, wee	3	egf, eg/bb	ls	1200	1375	1375	sp-oc	nv-dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Achyrosernum densiflorum</i> Bl.	Labiatae	h	a	gro	2	eg/bb	gr	1100	1250	1250		nv-dc	my-dc	fruits
<i>Acrocarpus fraxinifolius</i> Wight ex Arn.	Leguminosae, Caesalpinoideae	t	pd	gro	3	rocks in egf, cliffs	gr, ls	1000	1400	1400	ja-fb	ap	ap-nv	
<i>Actephila excelsa</i> (Dalz.) M. A. var. <i>excelsa</i>	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	epl	2	rocks in egf	ls	1300	1375	1375	ag-sp	oc-nv	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Actinodaphne henryi</i> Gamb.	Lauraceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	925	1400	1400	ja	my	ja-dc	
<i>Adenia penangiana</i> (Wall. ex G. Don) Wilde var. <i>parvifolia</i> (Pierre ex Gagnep.) Wilde														
<i>Adenosma indiana</i> (Lour.) Merr.	Passifloraceae	v	a	gro	2	da, sg	gr	1000	1150	1150			my-dc	
<i>Aeginetia indica</i> Roxb.	Scrophulariaceae	h	a	gro	3	eg/pine	gr	1250	1325	1325	sp-oc	nv-dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Aerva sanguinolenta</i> (L.) Bl.	Orobanchaceae	h	pd	gro, par	3	rocks in mxf cliffs, egf	gr, ls	600	1500	1500	sp	oc-dc	leafless	
<i>Aeschynanthus hildebrandii</i> Hemsl.	Amaranthaceae	h	a	gro	3	rocks in egf cliffs	ls	1200	1400	1400	ja-ap		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Aeschynanthus macranthus</i> (Merr.) Pell.	Gesneriaceae	h	pe	epl	2	egf, eg/bb	ls	1200	1400	1400			ja-dc	
	Gesneriaceae	v	pe	gro, int, nat, wee	2	rocks in mxf, eg/bb	gr, ls	1300	1425	1425	ji-sp	dc-mr	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Aeschynomene americana</i> L.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	h	a	gro, cul	3	da, sg	gr	400	1000	1000	sp-oc	dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Aesculus assamica</i> Griff.	Hippocastanaceae	t	pd	gro, cul	3	eg/pine da	ls	1300	1350	1350	ap		fb-dc	flowers
<i>Afgekia filipes</i> (Dunn) Gees.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	wc	pd	gro	3	egf	gr	1000	1500	1500			fb-dc	
<i>Azelia xylocarpa</i> (Kurz) Craib	Leguminosae, Caesalpinoideae	t	pd	gro	2	bb/df	gr, ls	500	700	700			my-dc	
<i>Agalia</i>	Meliaceae	t	pe	gro	2	rocks in egf, cliffs	ls	1350	1375	1375			ja-dc	

<i>Agalia elliptica</i> Bl.	Meliaceae	t	pe	gro	2	egf	ls	1200	1400		ja-fb	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Agapetes lobbiai</i> Cl.	Ericaceae	l	pe	epl, gro	3	rocks in mxf cliffs	ls	1375	1425	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Agapetes megacarpa</i> W.W. Sm.	Ericaceae	l	pe	epl	3	rocks in mxf cliffs	ls	1375	1425	oc-fb	ap	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Ageratum conyzoides</i> L.	Compositae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da, sg mxf, egf	gr, ls, s	400	1525	sp-fb	oc-fb	my-fb	
<i>Aglaia lawii</i> (Wight) Sald. ex Rama.	Meliaceae	t, l	pe	gro	3	eg/ bb	ls	1200	1400	sp	ap-my	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Aglaia spectabilis</i> (Miq.) Jain & Benn.	Meliaceae	t	pe	gro	3	streams in egf, eg/ bb	gr	1100	1300	jl-ag		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Aglaonema simplex</i> (Bl.) Bl.	Araceae	h	pe	gro, epl	3	rocks in egf, mxf	ls, sh	550	1350	mr-ap	sp-dc	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Ajuga bracteosa</i> Wall. ex Bth.	Labiatae	h	a	gro	2	eg/ bb, da		1100	1225	ja-fb	mr	ag-mr	flowers
<i>Alangium barbatum</i> (R.Br.) Baill.	Alangiaceae	l	pe	gro	2	egf	ls	1100	1400	ap	sp-oc	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Alangium chinense</i> (Lour.) Harms	Alangiaceae	t	pd	gro	3	eg/ bb, da, sg	gr, ls	550	700		nv	my-fb	
<i>Alangium kurzii</i> Craib	Alangiaceae	t	pd	gro	3	egf, da	gr, ls	1000	1500	ap-my		ap-dc	flowers
<i>Albizia chinensis</i> (Osborne) Merr.	Mimosoideae	t	pd	gro	3	da, sg, eb/ bb	gr	1000	1525	ap-in	dc-fb	mr-ja	flowers, fruits
<i>Albizia crassiramea</i> Lace	Mimosoideae	t	pd	gro	3	da, sg	gr	800	1100	ag-sp		fb-dc	flowers
<i>Albizia lucida</i> (Steud.) I. Niels.	Mimosoideae	t	pe	gro	2	eg/ bb	gr	1000	1250			ja-dc	
<i>Albizia odoratissima</i> (L. f.) Bth.	Mimosoideae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr	1000	1550	ap-my		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Alchornea rugosa</i> (Lour.) M. A. var.	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	rocks in mxf, egf	ls	1200	1400	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers ♂, ♀
<i>Alectra avensis</i> (Bth.) Merr.	Scrophulariaceae	h	a	gro, cul, int	2	eg/ pine, da	gr	1250	1325	oc-nv		my-dc	
<i>Allium chinense</i> G. Don	Liliaceae	h	a	int	2	da	gr	1000	1100	sp-oc		my-dc	flowers
<i>Allophylus cobbe</i> (L.) Raeus.	Sapindaceae	t, l	pe	gro	3	rocks in mxf, egf, eg/ bb	ls	1200	1400	jl-nv	oc-fb	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Alocasia macrorrhizos</i> (L.) G. Don	Araceae	h	pe	gro	3	streams in egf, mxf	gr, ls	550	1350	my		ja-dc	
<i>Alpinia malaccensis</i> (Burm.f.) Rosc.	Zingiberaceae	h	pe	gro	3	eg/ bb, streams in egf	gr, ls	1100	1375	fb-my	mr-sp	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Alseodaphne</i>	Lauraceae	t	pe	gro	2	streams in egf, eg/ bb	gr	1100	1300		jl-ag	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Alstonia scholaris</i> (L.) R.Br. var. <i>scholaris</i>	Apocynaceae	t	pd	gro	3	egf, da	gr	1000	1400	sp-oc		mr-dc	flowers
<i>Alternanthera sessilis</i> (L.) DC. var. <i>sessilis</i>	Amaranthaceae	h	pe	gro	3	streams in egf, wet areas in eg/ bb	gr	900	1100	my-jn	jn-jl	ja-dc	flowers

<i>Amalocalyx microlobus</i> Pierre ex Spire	Apocynaceae	v,wc	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/pine, da	gr	1000	1400	my-yl		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Amaranthus spinosus</i> L.	Amaranthaceae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da	gr	400	1150	dc-fb	ja-mr	sp-mr	flowers
<i>Amomum</i>	Zingiberaceae	h	pe	gro	3	streams in egf, eg/bb	gr	1100	1300		jl-ag	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Amomum</i> (? <i>uliginosum</i> Koen.)	Zingiberaceae	h	pe	gro	3	eg/bb, da	ls	550	1350			ja-dc	
<i>Amomum repoense</i> Pierre ex Gagnep.	Zingiberaceae	h	pe	gro	3	eg/bb, da	ls	1200	1350			ja-dc	fruits
<i>Amorphophallus</i>	Araceae	h	pd	gro	2	rocks in egf, rocks in	ls	1300	1375		jl-ag	in-dc	
<i>Amorphophallus yunnanensis</i> Engl.	Araceae	h	pd	gro	3	eg/bb	gr, ls	1200	1400	fb-mr (sp)	my-yl	jl-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Anacolosa ilicoides</i> Mast.	Oleaceae	t	pe	gro	2	egf	gr, ls	1100	1350	in-sp	mr-my	ja-dc	
<i>Anaphalis adnata</i> DC.	Compositae	h	a	gro	3	eg/pine, da, eg/bb	gr	1100	1325	oc-dc	nv-ja	my-ja	flowers, fruits
<i>Anaphalis margaritacea</i> (L.) Bth.	Compositae	h	a	gro	3	eg/pine, da, rocks, streams, wet areas in eg/bb, cliffs	gr	1200	1325	sp-fb	oc-fb	my-fb	flowers
<i>Andrographis laxiflora</i> (Bl.) Lindau	Acanthaceae	h	a	gro, epl	2		gr, ls	1200	1375	ag-oc		my-dc	
<i>Anneslea fragrans</i> Wall.	Theaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/pine	gr	1200	1450			ja-dc	flowers
<i>Anogeissus acuminata</i> (Roxb. ex DC.) Guill. & Perr.	Combretaceae	t	pd	gro	3	bb/df, eg/bb	gr, ls	500	1100			my-dc	
<i>Antidesma acidum</i> Retz.	Euphorbiaceae	l	pd	gro	3	eg/bb, da	gr	1000	1400	my-jn		my-dc	flowers ♀
<i>Antidesma buniis</i> (L.) Spreng. var. <i>buniis</i>	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	1200	1500		ag-sp	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Antidesma montanum</i> Bl. var. <i>montanum</i>	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	ls	1200	1350	ap		ja-dc	flowers ♂
<i>Antidesma soteepense</i> Craib	Euphorbiaceae	t, l	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	800	1300	my-ag	jl-dc		fruits ♂
<i>Aphanamixis polystachya</i> (Wall.) R. Parker	Meliaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1400		ap-my	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Aphyllorchis montana</i> Rehb. f.	Orchidaceae	h	pe	gro, sap	2	eg/bb, da	gr	1200	1300	ag-sp	sp-oc	leafless	flowers, fruits
<i>Apluda mutica</i> L.	Gramineae	h	pe, pd	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr, ls, sh, ss	800	1525	oc-dc	nv-ja	my-ja	flowers
<i>Aporosa octandra</i> (B.-H. ex D Don) Vick. var. <i>octandra</i>	Euphorbiaceae	t	pd	gro	3	eg/bb, da	gr, ls	1200	1375		my-jn	my-dc	fruits
<i>Aporosa octandra</i> (B.-H. ex D Don) Vick. var. <i>yunnanensis</i> (Pax & Hoffm.) Schot	Euphorbiaceae	t	pd	gro	3	egf	gr	1100	1450		my-jn	ap-dc	fruits
<i>Aporosa villosa</i> (Lindl.) Bail.	Euphorbiaceae	t	pd	gro	3	eg/bb, da, sg	gr	1000	1200	ja-fb		ap-ja	flowers ♂
<i>Aporosa yunnanensis</i> (Pax & Hoffm.) Metc.	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr	1100	1300	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers ♂
<i>Aquilaria crassna</i> Pierre ex Lec.	Thymeleaceae	t	pd	gro	1	eg/bb	ls	1200	1250			fb-dc	
<i>Aralia thomsonii</i> Seem. ex Cl.	Araliaceae	l	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr, ls	1000	1450	my-jn	jl-ag	ja-dc	flowers, fruits

<i>Archidendron clyperia</i> (Jack) Niels. ssp. <i>clypearia</i> var. <i>clypearia</i>	Leguminosae, Mimosoideae	t	pe	gro	3	da, sg mx, egf cliffs	gr, ls	1000	1400			ja-dc	
<i>Ardisia attenuata</i> Wall. ex A. DC.	Myrsinaceae	l	pe	gro	2		ls	1400	1425	ja-dc		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Ardisia corymbifera</i> Mez var. <i>corymbifera</i>	Myrsinaceae	l	pe	gro	3	egf	gr, ls	1000	1375		oc-dc	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Arenga ? westerhousii</i> Gniff.	Palmae	t	pe	gro, epl	2	rocks in egf	ls	1200	1350			ja-dc	
<i>Argostemma lobbii</i> Hk. f.	Rubiaceae	h	a	epl	3	rocks in egf, eg/bb	ls	1200	1400	ja ag		my-dc	flowers
<i>Argostemma verticillatum</i> Wall.	Rubiaceae	h	pd	epl	3	rocks in mx, eg/bb	ls	1200	1425	jn-jl	jl-ag	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Argyreia aggregata</i> (Roxb.) Choisy	Convolvulaceae	wc	pd	gro	3	eg/bb, egf, da, sg	ls	1100	1500	oc-ja		my-dc	flowers
<i>Argyreia henryi</i> (Craib)	Convolvulaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	da, sg	gr	1000	1200	oc-nv		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Argyreia wallichii</i> Choisy	Convolvulaceae	v	pd	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr, ls	1000	1525	sp-oc	nv-dc	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Aristolochia tagala</i> Cham.	Aristolochiaceae	v	pd	gro	3	da	ls	525	900			my-dc	
<i>Artemisia indica</i> Willd.	Compositae	h	pd	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr, ls	1200	1525	sp-dc	nv-ja	my-dc	flowers
<i>Arthraxon lanceolatus</i> (Roxb.) Hochst. var. <i>lanceolatus</i>	Gramineae	h	a	epl	3	rocks in bb/df, cliffs	ls	400	600	sp-oc	nv	my-dc	flowers
<i>Arthraxon lanceolatus</i> (Trin.) Hochst. var. <i>lanceolatus</i>	Gramineae	h	a	gro, epl	3	rocks in bb/df, egf, eg/bb, da, sg, cliffs	gr, ls	400	1400	sp-oc	nv-ja	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Artocarpus thailandicus</i> C.C. Berg	Moraceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, da	gr	1000	1500	my, da	my-jn	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Arundina graminifolia</i> (D. Don) Hochst.	Orchidaceae	h	pe	gro	2	da	gr	1000	1300	jl-oc		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Arundinella setosa</i> Trin. var. <i>setosa</i>	Gramineae	h	pd	gro	3	eg/pine, da, sg	gr	1200	1325	nv-dc	dc-ja	my-dc	
<i>Asparagus filicinus</i> Ham. ex D. Don	Liliaceae	h	pd	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr	900	1500	my		my-dc	flowers
<i>Aspidocarya uvifera</i> Hk. f. & Th.	Menispermaceae	v	pe	gro	2	streams in eg/bb	gr	1200	1300	my-jn		ja-dc	flowers [♂]
<i>Aspidopterys</i> (aff. <i>thorelii</i> Dop)	Malpighiaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	rocks in mx	ls	1375	1425	sp-oc	oc-nv	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Asystasiella neesiana</i> (Wall.) Lindau	Acanthaceae	h	pe	gro	3	streams in egf	gr, ls	1200	1350	oc-nv		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Baccaurea ramiflora</i> Lour.	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	mx	ls	600	1300	fb-mr	my-jn	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Balakata baccata</i> (Roxb.) Ess.	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	mx streams in egf	ss, gr, ls	500	1100	fb-mr	jl	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Balanophora abbreviata</i> Bl.	Balanophoraceae	h	pd	gro, par	2	streams in egf, eg/bb, da	gr, ls	1125	1350	oc-nv	nv-dc	leafless	flowers ^{♀♂}
<i>Balanophora fungosa</i> J.R. & G. Forst. ssp. <i>indica</i> (Arn.) B. Han. var. <i>indica</i>	Balanophoraceae	h	pe	gro	2	egf	ls	1000	1400	dc-fb		leafless	

<i>Baliospermum calycinum</i> M. A.	Euphorbiaceae	l	pe	gro	2	egf, rocks in eg/bb	gr, ls	1200	1375	ag-sp	sp-oc	ja-dc	flowers, ♂, ♀, fruits
<i>Bambusa balcooa</i> Roxb.	Gramineae	h	pe	gro	3	streams in eg/bb cliffs	gr, ls	1100	1425	jl-ag	ag-sp	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Barleria strigosa</i> Willd.	Acanthaceae	h	pd	gro	3	bb/df, eg/bb	gr, ls	500	900	oc-nv		my-dc	
<i>Bauhinia ornata</i> Kurz var. <i>kerrii</i> (Gagnep.) K. & S. S. Lar.	Leguminosae, Cae	wc	pe	gro	3	egf, da	ss	900	1100	fb-mr		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Bauhinia variegata</i> L.	Leguminosae, Cae	t	pd	gro	3	eg/pine, eg/bb, bb/df	gr	650	1525	ja-fb		jn-fb	
<i>Begonia acetosella</i> Craib	Begoniaceae	h	pe	gro, rhe	3	streams in egf, wet areas	gr, ls	900	1500	mr-ap	mr-my	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Begonia cathcartii</i> Hk..f. ex Hk. f. & Th.	Begoniaceae	h	pe	gro, epl	3	mostly streams in egf, eg/bb, rarely cliffs in egf on ls	gr, ls	1200	1375	sp-dc	nv-ja	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Begonia putii</i> Craib	Begoniaceae	h	pd	epl	2	rocks in mxf, egf cliffs	ls	600	1425	oc		jn-dc	flowers
<i>Begonia</i> sect. <i>Uniplacentales</i> Cl.	Begoniaceae	h	pd	epl	3	rocks and cliffs in mxf	ls	550	1375	sp-nv	nv-dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Beilschmiedia</i> aff. <i>intermedia</i> Allen	Lauraceae	t	pe	gro	2	egf, eg/bb	gr	1050	1200	my-jn		ja-dc	
<i>Berchemia floribunda</i> (Wall.) Wall. ex Brongn.	Rhamnaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	streams in egf, eb/bb	gr	1000	1300		fb-mr	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Betula alnoides</i> Ham. ex D. Don	Betulaceae	t	pd	gro	2	egf, eg/bb	gr	1100	1400	ja-fb	fb-mr	fb-dc	flowers ♂
<i>Bidens pilosa</i> L.	Compositae	h	a	wee	3	eg/pine, da, sg	gr	1000	1525	ag-oc	oc-nv	my-dc	
<i>Bischofia javanica</i> Bl.	Euphorbiaceae	t	pd	gro	2	streams in egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1300	fb-mr	sp-nv	mr-fb	fruits
<i>Blumea balsamifera</i> (L.) DC.	Compositae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr	500	1500	ap-my	my-jn	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Blumea lacera</i> (Burm. f.) DC.	Compositae	h	a	gro	3	eg/bb	gr	1000	1500	ja-fb	fb-mr	jl-mr	flowers
<i>Blumea napifolia</i> DC.	Compositae	h	a	gro	3	eg/bb	gr	1000	1500	ja-fb	fb-mr	jn-mr	flowers
<i>Blumeopsis flava</i> (DC.) Gagnep.	Compositae	h	a	gro	3	egf, eg/bb da	gr	1000	1500	dc-ja	fb-mr	jn-mr	flowers
<i>Boehmeria</i> aff. <i>thailandica</i> Yaha.	Urticaceae	l, s	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg	ls	1000	1100	oc-dc	ja-dc	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Boehmeria clidmioides</i> Miq. var. <i>clidmioides</i>	Urticaceae	s	pe	gro	3	mxf, da	ls	1300	1400	ag-sp		ja-dc	flowers ♂, ♀
<i>Boehmeria diffusa</i> Wedd.	Urticaceae	s, l	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/pine, da, sg	gr	1200	1525	sp-oc		ja-dc	flowers ♂
<i>Boehmeria hamiltoniana</i> Wall. ex Wedd.	Urticaceae	wc, s	pe	epl	3	streams in egf	gr	1100	1300	ja-dc		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Boehmeria malabarica</i> Wall. ex Wedd.	Urticaceae	s	pe	gro, ep	3	rocks in egf, mxf	ls	550	1400	sp	fb-mr	ja-dc	flowers ♂, fruits
<i>Boehmeria nivea</i> (L.) Gaud. var. <i>tenacissima</i> (Roxb.) Miq.	Urticaceae	t	pe	gro	3	streams in mxf, da	ls	550	700		fb-mr	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Boehmeria penduliflora</i> Wedd. ex Long	Urticaceae	l	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr	600	900		oc-nv	ja-dc	fruits

<i>Boehmeria pilosiuscula</i> (Bl.) Hassk.	Urticaceae	h	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr, ls	1200	1425		sp-nv	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Boehmeria platyphylla</i> D. Don	Urticaceae	s, h	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/ bb da	ls	600	1200	ag-oc	ja-dc	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Boehmeria zollingeriana</i> Wedd. var. <i>zollingeriana</i>	Urticaceae	s	pd	epl	3	eg/ bb, da	ls	400	600	oc-nv	my-dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Boeica glandulosa</i> Burt	Gesneriaceae	l	pe	gro	2	streams in egf	gr	1200	1350	sp	oc-nv	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Boeninghausiana albiflora</i> (Hk.) Roxb. ex Meisn.	Rutaceae	s	pd	epl	2	cliffs, rocks in egf	ls	1300	1400	oc	nv-dc	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Bombax anceps</i> Pierre var. <i>anceps</i>	Bombacaceae	t	pd	gro	3	bb/ df, eg/ bb	gr	400	1000	ja-fb		my-dc	
<i>Borreria alata</i> (Aubl.) DC.	Rubiaceae	h	pe	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr	900	1200			ja-dc	flowers
<i>Borreria laevis</i> (Lmk.) Griesb.	Rubiaceae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr, ls	1000	1375	sp-nv	nv-dc	my-dc	
<i>Borreria repens</i> DC.	Rubiaceae	h	a	gro	3	da, sg	gr	1000	1400	oc-nv	nv-dc	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Bothriochloa bladhii</i> (Retz.) S. T. Blake	Gramineae	h	pd	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr	1100	1525	sp-ja	oc-fb	my-fb	flowers
<i>Brassopsis hainle</i> (B.-H. ex D. Don) Seem.	Araliaceae	t, l	pd	gro	3	rocks in mxf cliffs	ls	1375	1425	nv-dc	ap	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Breynia retusa</i> (Denn.) Alst.	Euphorbiaceae	l	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/ bb	gr	1000	1500	ap-jl	jl-sp	ja-dc	flowers♂
<i>Bridelia glauca</i> Bl.	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr	1000	1550	ap-my		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Bridelia stipularis</i> (L.) Bl.	Euphorbiaceae	sc, wc	pd	gro	3	da, sg	gr	900	1200	sp-oc	ja-mr	my-mr	flowers♂, fruits
<i>Bridelia tomentosa</i> Bl.	Euphorbiaceae	t, l	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr	1000	1200	oc-nv	nv-dc	ja-dc	fruits♂
<i>Broussonetia papyrifera</i> Vent.	Moraceae	t, l	pe	gro	3	da, sg	gr	1000	1400	my	my-jn	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Brucea javanica</i> (L.) Merr.	Simaroubaceae	l	pd	gro	3	rocks in mxf cliffs	ls	1200	1425	fb-mr	sp-dc	mr-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Buddleja asiatica</i> Lour.	Loganiaceae	l	pd	gro	3	da, sg	gr	500	1500	sp-fb		my-mr	flowers
<i>Bulbophyllum affine</i> Lindl.	Orchidaceae	h, cr	pe	epl	2	egf, eg/ pine	gr	1200	1400	my		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Bulbophyllum pulchellum</i> Ridl.	Orchidaceae	h	pd	epl	2	rocks in mxf, eg/ bb cliffs	ls	1375	1425	sp-oc		my-dc	flowers
<i>Buxus</i>	Buxaceae	t	pe	gro	3	rocks in mxf cliffs	ls	1400	1425		nv-dc	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Byttneria aspera</i> Colebr.	Sterculiaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	streams in mxf, da	gr, ls	500	1500	oc-nv		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Cajanus goensis</i> Dalz.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	v	a	gro	3	egf, eg/ pine	gr	600	1400	fb-mr		my-ap	flowers
<i>Calamus nambarensis</i> Becc.	Palmae	s	pe	gro	2	rocks in egf, eg/ bb	ls	1200	1375			ja-dc	
<i>Calanthe labrosa</i> (Rchb. f.) Rchb. f.	Orchidaceae	h	pd	epl	2	rocks in mxf, egf	ls	1300	1425	oc-dc		my-nv	flowers
<i>Callerya atropurpurea</i> (Wall.) Schot	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	t	pe	gro	2	egf, eg/ bb	gr	1200	1300		ag-sp	ja-dc	
<i>Callicarpa arborea</i> Roxb. var. <i>arborea</i>	Verbenaceae	t	pe, pd	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr	1000	1500	mr-ap		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Calophyllum polyanthum</i> Wall ex Pl. & Tr.	Guttiferae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr	1100	1500			ja-dc	

<i>Calpogonium mucunoides</i> Desv.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	v	a	gro	3	da, sg	gr	900	1200	oc-nv	dc-ja	my-dc	fruits
<i>Camellia sinensis</i> (L.) O.K. var. <i>assamica</i> (Mast.) Kita.	Theaceae	l	pe	gro also cul	2	streams in egf	gr	1100	1400	oc		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Cannula ensiformis</i> (L.) A. DC.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	v	a	gro	3	da, sg	gr	1000	1200	oc-nv		my-ja	flowers
<i>Canthium parviflorum</i> Roxb.	Rubiaceae	l	pd	gro	3	egf, da, eg/bb, eg/pine	gr, ls	1000	1550	(fb)ap-my	jn-sp	fb-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Capillipedium parviflorum</i> (R. Br.) Stapf	Gramineae	h	pe	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr, ls	1000	1525	sp-nv	oc-dc	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Capparis assamica</i> Hk.f. & Th.	Capparaceae	l	pe	gro	2	eg/bb	ls	1200	1300	ap		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Capparis sabifolia</i> Hk.f. & Th.	Capparaceae	l	pe	gro	3	rocks in mxf, cliffs	ls	1350	1400	ap		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Carallia brachiata</i> (Lour.) Merr.	Rhizophoraceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr, ls	1000	1500		ap-my	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Cardamine hirsuta</i> L.	Cruciferae	h	a	gro, wee	2	da, sg	ls	1300	1375	oc	nv	my-dc	flowers
<i>Carex baccans</i> Nees	Cyperaceae	h	pe	gro	3	da, sg	ls	1000	1400		ja-fb	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Carex phylloclaula</i> Nel.	Cyperaceae	h	pd	epl	2	rocks in egf, cliffs	ls	1300	1400	ag-sp	sp-oc	my-dc	fruits
<i>Careya arborea</i> Roxb.	Lecythidaceae	t	pd	gro	2	bb/df, eg/bb	gr	400	1500			my-dc	
<i>Carlmannia tetragona</i> Hk. f.	Capribiaceae	h	a	gro	2	streams in eg/bb, wet areas	gr	1200	1200	jl-ag	oc-nv	ap-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Caryota maxima</i> Bl.	Palmae	t	pe	gro	2	egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1100	ja-dc	ja-dc	ja-dc	
<i>Caryota mitis</i> Lour.	Palmae	l	pe	gro	2	streams in egf	gr	1000	1350			ja-dc	
<i>Casearia grewiaefolia</i> Vent. var. <i>gelonioides</i> (Bl.) Sleum.	Flacourtiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr	1000	1550	mr-ap		ja-dc	fruits
<i>Castanopsis acuminatissima</i> (Bl.) A. DC.	Fagaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb, eg/pine	gr	1200	1525	ja-fb	oc-nv	ja-dc	flowers ♂, ♀, fruits
<i>Castanopsis argyrophylla</i> King ex Hk. f.	Fagaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr	900	1200	fb-ap		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Castanopsis armata</i> (Roxb.) Spach	Fagaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf eg/bb	gr	1000	1500	nv-dc	sp-oc	ja-dc	flowers ♂, ♀
<i>Castanopsis tribuloides</i> (Sm.) A. DC.	Fagaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr, ls	1000	1525	ap-my	oc	ja-dc	flowers ♂, ♀, fruits
<i>Castanopsis diversifolia</i> (Kurz) King ex Hk. f.	Fagaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/pine	gr	1100	1300	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers ♂
<i>Cayratia japonica</i> (Thunb.) Gagnep.	Vitaceae	v	pd	gro	3	mxf streams, egf	ls	500	1425	jl-nv		my-dc	flowers
<i>Cayratia pedata</i> (Lour.) Juss.	Vitaceae	v	a	gro	2	rocks in mxf, da, sg, eg/bb cliffs	ls	1200	1425	jl ag	sp-oc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Celastrus</i>	Celastraceae	wc	pe	gro	2	rocks in mxf cliffs	ls	1400	1425		oc	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Centella asiatica</i> (L.) Urb.	Umbelliferae	h, cr	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr	900	1500			ja-dc	

<i>Chamaecrista leschenaultiana</i> (DC.) Deg.	Leguminosae, Cae salpiniodeae	h	a	gro	3	eg/pine, da	gr	1200	1500	sp-oc		my-dc	flowers
<i>Chionanthus ramiflorus</i> Roxb.	Oleaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	ss	900	1100	fb-mr		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Chirita hamosa</i> Wall. ex R. Br.	Gesneriaceae	h	a	epl	4	rocks in bb/df, mxf cliffs	ls	400	700	sp-nv	oc-dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Chisocheiton cumingianus</i> (C.DC.) Harms	Meliaceae	t	pe	gro	2	egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1100	jl-ag		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Chloranthus nervosus</i> Coll. & Hemsl.	Chloranthaceae	h	pd	gro	2	egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	1300	1400	my		my-dc	flowers
<i>Chloris pycnothrix</i> Trin.	Gramineae	h	a	gro, int, nat, wee	3	da, sg	gr, ls	900	1375	oc-dc	nv-ja	my-dc	flowers
<i>Choresthes lanceolata</i> (T. And.) B.Han.	Acanthaceae	h	pe	gro	2	rocks in eg/bb	ls	1200	1300		ap	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Chrysopogon aciculatus</i> (Retz.) Trin.	Gramineae	h	pe	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr	1000	1525	jl-sp	ag-oc	ja-dc	
<i>Cinnamomum</i>	Lauraceae	t	pe	gro	2	streams in eg/bb	gr	1200	1250			ja-dc	
<i>Cinnamomum caudatum</i> Nees	Lauraceae	t	pe	gro	2	egf	gr, ls	1000	1300	my-yl		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Cinnamomum iners</i> Reinw. ex Bl.	Lauraceae	t	pe	gro	3	mx, egf	gr, ss	500	1100	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Cipadessa baccifera</i> (Roth) Miq.	Meliaceae	t, l	ped	gro, ep l	3	rocks and streams in mx, eg/bb cliffs	ls	450	1425	ap-oc (dc)	fb-oc	ja-dc ap- dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Cissus adnata</i> (Wall. ex Wight & Am.) Roxb.	Vitaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/pine, sg	gr	1000	1200	jl ag		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Cissus convolvulacea</i> Pl.	Vitaceae	v	ped	gro	3	streams in egf, da, eg/bb, mxf cliffs	ls	600	800		fb-mr	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Cissus discolor</i> Bl. var. <i>discolor</i>	Vitaceae	v	pe	gro	3		gr, ls	550	1500	my-sp	oc-dc	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Clarkella nana</i> (Edgew.) Hk. f. var.	Rubiaceae	h	a	epl	2	rocks in mx, egf, eg/bb cliffs	ls	1375	1425	jl-sp	sp-oc	jn-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Cleidon javanicum</i> Bl.	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	gro	2	mx, egf	gr	500	900	fb-mr	jn	ja-dc	
<i>Cleisostoma racemiferum</i> (Lindl.) Garay	Orchidaceae	h	pe	epl	2	rocks in mx, eg/bb cliffs	ls	1300	1425	jl-ag		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Clematis eichleri</i> (Tam.) Tam.	Ranunculaceae	v	pd	gro	2	da, sg	gr	1000	1100	nv-dc		my-dc	flowers
<i>Clematis fulvicoma</i> Rehd. & Wils.	Ranunculaceae	wc, v	pd	epl, gro	3	rocks in mxf cliffs	ls	1375	1425	sp-oc	oc-nv	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Clematis thaimontana</i> Tam.	Ranunculaceae	v	pd	gro	2	streams in mx, da sg	ls	700	800	ja-dc	fb	jn-fb	fruits
<i>Clerodendrum chinense</i> (Osbeck) Mabb. var. <i>chinense</i>	Verbenaceae	l	pe	gro	3	mx, egf, da, sg	gr, ls	1000	1500	my, jn (oc)	oc-nv	ja-dc	flowers

<i>Clerodendrum disparifolium</i> Bl.	Verbenaceae	l, s	pe	gro	3	rocks in mx, egf, eg/bb	ls	500	1400	oc-nv		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Clerodendrum glandulosum</i> Colebr, ex Lindl.	Verbenaceae	l	pe	gro	3	da, sg	gr	1000	1400	sp-oc		ja-dc	
<i>Clerodendrum serratum</i> (L.) Moon var. <i>wallichii</i> Cl.	Verbenaceae	l	pe	gro	3	bb/df, eg/bb, dg, sg	gr, ls	500	1525	sp-oc	jl-ag	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Clerodendrum subscaposum</i> Hemsl.	Verbenaceae	h	a	gro, epl	3	rocks in egf, mx, eg/bb	ls	1375	1425	sp	oc-nv	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Codonopsis javanica</i> (Bl.) Hk. f.	Campanulaceae	v	pe	gro	2	eg/pine, eg/bb	gr	1100	1350	sp-oc		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Coelogyne lactea</i> Rchb. f.	Orchidaceae	h	pe	epl	3	rocks in mx cliffs	ls	1200	1425	fb-mr		ja-dc	flowers
						mostly streams in mx, egf eg/pine							
<i>Colebrookia oppositifolia</i> Sm.	Labiatae	s	pe	gro	3	rocks in mx, egf, eg/bb, cliffs	gr, ls	500	1300	ja-fb	fb-mr	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Colocasia fallax</i> Schott	Araceae	h	pd	epl	3	rocks in mx, egf, eg/bb, cliffs	gr, ls	500	1425	my		my-dc	flowers
<i>Colona flagrocarpa</i> (Cl.) Craib	Tiliaceae	t	pd	gro	3	eg/bb	gr	900	1400		ja fb	my-fb	fruits
<i>Colona floribunda</i> (Kurz) Craib	Tiliaceae	t	pd	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr	600	1300	oc	nv-dc	my-dc	fruits
<i>Colquhounia elegans</i> Wall. var. <i>tenuiflora</i> Pr.	Labiatae	sc	pe	gro	2	rocks in mx, egf cliffs	ls	1200	1400	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Combretum griffithii</i> Heur. & M. A.	Combretaceae	wc	pd	epl	3	rocks in bb/df cliffs	ls	400	800			my-dc	
<i>Combretum latifolium</i> Bl.	Combretaceae	wc	pd	gro	3	mx, eb/bb, sg	sh	500	800	dc-ja		jn-fb	flowers
<i>Commelina benghalensis</i> L.	Commelinaceae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr, ls	400	800	sp-oc		my-dc	
<i>Commelina diffusa</i> Burm. f.	Commelinaceae	h	pe	gro	3	eg/pine, da	gr	1200	1500	sp-oc		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Commelina paludosa</i> Bl.	Commelinaceae	h	pe	gro	3	mx, eg/bb, da	gr, ls	550	1400	sp-oc		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Congea rockii</i> Mold.	Verbenaceae	wc	pe	gro	2	rocks in eg/bb	ls	1100	1300	fb-mr	ap-my	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Congea tomentosa</i> Roxb. var. <i>tomentosa</i>	Verbenaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	eg/bb, da	gr	1000	1400	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Cordia</i>	Boraginaceae	t	pe	gro	2	da, sg	gr	1000	1100		oc-nv	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Cordia grandis</i> Roxb.	Boraginaceae	t	pe	gro	2	eg/pine, da, sg	gr	1200	1300		ja-mr	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Coriandrum sativum</i> L.	Umbelliferae	h	a	cul	3	da	gr	900	1100	oc-nv	nv-dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Corymborkis veratrifolia</i> (Reinw.) Bl.	Orchidaceae	h	pe	gro	1	mx	sh	550	550			ja-dc	
<i>Costus globosus</i> Bl.	Zingiberaceae	h	pe	gro	2	streams in egf	gr, ls	1200	1350			ja-dc	
<i>Costus speciosus</i> (Koen.) J. E. Sm.	Zingiberaceae	h	pd	gro	3	mx, eg/bb	gr, ls	1000	1525			my-dc	

<i>Craibiodendron stellatum</i> (Pierre) W.W. Sm.	Ericaceae	t	pe	gro	3	eg/pine	gr	1200	1450			ja-dc	
<i>Crassocephalum crepidioides</i> (Bth.) S. Moore	Compositae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr, ls	900	1525	ag-fb	sp-mr	ja-dc	
<i>Cratoxylum cochinchinense</i> (Lour.) Bl.	Guttiferae	t	pd	gro	3	egf,da,sg	gr	1000	1300	ap-my	oc-dc	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Cratoxylum formosum</i> (Jack) Dyer	Guttiferae	t	pd	gro	3	eg/bb, da, sg	gr	500	1100	ap		my-dc	
<i>ssp. pruniflorum</i> (Kurz) Gog.	Hyperteae	t	pd	gro	3	rocks in mx f cliffs	ls	1375	1400	my-jn		ap-dc	flowers
<i>Crepedium acuminatum</i> (D. Don) Szl.	Orchidaceae	h	pd	epl	2								
<i>Crotalaria assamica</i> Bth.	Leguminosae	h	a	gro	3	bb/df, da, sg	gr	500	800	oc-nv		my-fb	
<i>Crotalaria bracteata</i> Roxb. ex DC.	Leguminosae	h	a	gro, wee	3	eg/bb, da, sg	gr	900	1500	sp-oc		my-fb	
<i>Crotalaria cytisoides</i> Roxb. ex DC.	Leguminosae	l	pd	gro	3	eg/pine, eg/bb	gr	1200	1325		nv-ja	my-ja	fruits
<i>Crotalaria kurzii</i> Baker ex Kurz	Leguminosae	h	a	gro	3	egf, eg/pine, eb/bb, da	gr	1200	1500	sp-oc		my-dc	flowers
<i>Crotalaria pallida</i> Ait.	Leguminosae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr	400	800	sp-oc		my-fb	
<i>Croton robustus</i> Kurz	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	eg/bb, egf, da ,sg	gr	1000	1500	nv-fb	fb-ap	ja-dc	flowers♂, ♀, fruits
<i>Cruddasia insignis</i> Prain	Leguminosae	v	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	1100	1400	ji-sp		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Cryptocarya amygdalina</i> Nees	Lauraceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	1100	1400	my	ap-my	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Curculigo capitulata</i> (Lour.) O. K.	Amaryllidaceae	h	pe	gro	3	streams in egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	1000	1350		ag-sp	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Curcuma</i>	Zingiberaceae	h	pd	gro	2	eg/bb	gr	1100	1350	my		my-dc	flowers
<i>Cyanotis cristata</i> (L.) D. Don	Commelinaceae	h	a	gro	3	rocks in mx f, eg/bb cliffs	gr, ls	900	1425	ji-sp	sp-oc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Cyclea polypetala</i> Dunn	Menispermaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	1000	1400	nv-mr	ap-my	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Cymbidium</i>	Orchidaceae	h	pe	epl	2	eg/bb	gr	1100	1300		oc	ja-dc	
<i>Cymbidium lancifolium</i> Hk.	Orchidaceae	h	pe	gro	2	eb/bb	gr	1200	1300	dc-ja	nv-ja	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Cyperus exaltatus</i> Retz.	Cyperaceae	h	pe	gro	3	streams in egf, ponds, wet areas	gr	900	1100	my-jn	jin-ji	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Cyperus kyllingia</i> Endl.	Cyperaceae	h	a	gro, wee	3	eg/pine, da, sg	gr	1000	1525	ag-oc	oc-nv	my-dc	
<i>Cyperus laxus</i> Lmk. var. <i>laxus</i>	Cyperaceae	h	pe	gro, wee	3	mx f, eg/bb, da	gr, ls	500	1350	ag-oc	sp-nv	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Cyperus phyllocaula</i> Nel.	Cyperaceae	h	pd	epl	2	rocks in egf cliffs	ls	1300	1400	ag-sp	sp-oc	my-dc	fruits
<i>Cyrtococcum accrescens</i> (Trin.) Stapf	Gramineae	h	a	gro	3	eg/pine, eg/bb, da	gr, ls	400	1500	sp-oc	oc-nv	my-dc	flowers
<i>Cyrtococcum oxyphyllum</i> (Steud.) Stapf	Gramineae	h	pe	gro		eg/bb, da	gr, ls	1100	1400	ag-sp	sp-oc	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Dalbergia cana</i> Grah. ex Kurz var. <i>cana</i>	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	t	pd	gro	3	mx f, egf	gr, ls	900	1350		my-jn	ap-dc	fruits

<i>Dalbergia cultrata</i> Grah. ex Bth.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	t	pd	gro	3	eg/pine da sg	gr, ls	800	1350	fb-mr		mr-dc	flowers
<i>Dalbergia lanceolata</i> L.f. var. <i>lanceolata</i>	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	t	pd	gro	3	bb/df	gr	500	800	ap	jn	ap-dc	flowers
<i>Dalbergia ovata</i> Grah. ex Bth	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	t	pe	gro	2	egf, eg/bb	gr	950	1350	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Dalbergia rimos</i> Roxb.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	wc	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1500	my-jl		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Dalbergia stipulacea</i> Roxb.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	sc	pd	gro	3	egf, da	gr	1000	1500	ap-my	nv-dc	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Debgreasia longifolia</i> (Burm. f.) Wedd.	Urticaceae	l	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg eg/bb,	gr, ls	500	1500	sp-nv	nv-ja	ja-dc	flowers♀,♂, fruits
<i>Debgreasia wallichiana</i> (Wedd.) Wedd. ssp. <i>wallichiana</i>	Utricaceae	l, t	pd	gro	3	rocks in mxf, cliffs	ls	1250	1425	my	ag-sp	my-dc	flowers♀, fruits
<i>Dendrobium compactum</i> Rol. ex Hack.	Orchidaceae	h	pd	epi	2	rocks in mxf cliffs	ls	1400	1425	oc		my-dc	flowers
<i>Dendrocalamus giganteus</i> (Wall.) Munro	Gramineae, Bambusoideae	h	pe	gro	4	rocks in eg/bb	ls	1300	1425			ja-dc	
<i>Dendrocalamus hamiltonii</i> Nees & Am. ex Munro	Gramineae, Bambusoideae	h	pe	gro	3	eg/bb	gr	1100	1300			ja-dc	
<i>Dendrocalamus membranaceus</i> Munro	Gramineae, Bambusoideae	h	pe	gro	4	eg/bb, da	gr	400	1500	nv-dc	ja-dc	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Dendrocalamus nudus</i> Pilg.	Gramineae, Bambusoideae	h	pe	gro	4	eg/bb, da	gr	900	1200	nv-fb	ja-mr	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Dendrocnide sinuata</i> (Bl.) Chew	Urticaceae	t	pe	gro	2	rocks in mxf cliffs, da	gr, ls	550	700	oc-nv	oc-nv	ja-dc	flowers♀, fruits
<i>Dendrophthoe kerril</i> (Crab) Barl.	Loranthaceae	s	pe	epl, par	2	eg/bb	ls	1200	1425	nv-ja	fb-mr	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Derris tonkinensis</i> Gagnep.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	wc	pd	epl	3	rocks in bb/df cliffs	ls	400	800			my-dc	
<i>Desmodium heterocarpon</i> (L.) DC. ssp. <i>heterocarpon</i> var.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	h	pe	gro	3	bb/df, eg/pine, eg/bb	gr	700	1400	sp-nv	oc-dc	ja-dc	
<i>Desmodium laxiflorum</i> DC. ssp. <i>laxiflorum</i>	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	h	pd	gro	3	bb/df, eg/bb	gr	1000	1400	oc-nv		my-ja	flowers
<i>Desmodium multiflorum</i> DC.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	l	pd	gro	3	eg/bb, da, sg	gr	1000	1400		ja-fb	my-fb	fruits
<i>Desmodium oblatum</i> Baker ex Kurz	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	l	pd	gro	2	eg/bb	gr	1000	1300	oc-dc	dc-ja	jn-ja	fruits
<i>Desmodium repandum</i> (Vahl) DC.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	v	pe	gro	3	da, sg	gr	1000	1525	oc-nv	dc-ja	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Desmodium triflorum</i> (L.) DC.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	h	pe	gro, wee	3	eg/pine, eg/bb, da, sg	gr	700	1400	oc-dc	ja-fb	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Desmodium triquetrum</i> (L.) DC. ssp. <i>triquetrum</i>	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	l	pe	gro	3	da, eg/bb	gr, ls	1000	1350	oc-nv	ja-dc	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Desmodium velutinum</i> (Willd.) DC. ssp. <i>velutinum</i> var. <i>velutinum</i>	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	s	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr	1000	1400	oc-dc	ja-dc	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Desmos (Dasymaschalon)</i> <i>yunnanense</i> (Hu) Ban	Annonaceae	t, l	pe	gro	3	egf	ls	1200	1400		oc-nv	ja-dc	fruits

<i>Dianella ensifolia</i> (L.) DC.	Liliaceae	h	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1500		jl-sp	ja-dc	
<i>Dicelostyles zizyphifolia</i> (Griff.) Phup.	Malvaceae	t	pe	gro	3	rocks in mxf	ls	1300	1400		nv-dc	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Dichorisandra thyrsiflora</i> Mikan	Commelinaceae	h	pe	gro, cu	3	egf	gr	1000	1000	ja-dc	ja-dc	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Dichroa febrifuga</i> Lour.	Saxifragaceae	l	pe	gro	2	streams in eg/bb, egf	gr, ls	1200	1400	my-jn		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Dichrocephala integrifolia</i> (Lmk.) DC.	Compositae	h	a	gro, wee	3	egf, da	gr, ls	1200	1375	ap-jn	my-jn	ap-dc	flowers
						streams, rocks in egf, eg/bb							flowers, fruits
<i>Didymocarpus tristis</i> Craib	Gesneriaceae	h	pd	epl	2		gr, ls	1250	1400	jl-ag	sp-oc	in-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Dienia ophrydis</i> (Koen.) Orm. & Seid.	Orchidaceae	h	pd	gro	2	da	gr	1100	1350	jl-ag	sp-oc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Digitaria radicata</i> (Presl) Miq.	Gramineae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr	1000	1300	sp-nv	oc-dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Digitaria setigera</i> Roth ex Roem. & Schult. var. <i>setigera</i>	Gramineae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr	800	1200	sp-ja	oc-fb	in-fb	flowers
<i>Dillenia parviflora</i> Griff. var. <i>kerrii</i> (Craib) Hoogl.	Dilleniaceae	t	pd	gro	3	egf, eg/bb, da	gr	1000	1500	ja	ap-jn	my-dc	fruits
<i>Dinetus racemosus</i> (Wall.) Sweet	Convolvulaceae	v	a	gro	3	egf, da, sg	ls	1100	1500	oc-nv		my-dc	flowers
<i>Dinochloa maclellandii</i> (Munro) Gamb.	Gramineae, Bambusoideae	h	pe	gro	4	egf, eg/bb, da, sg	gr	1100	1450			ja-dc	
<i>Dioscorea alata</i> L.	Dioscoreaceae	v	pd	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr	800	1525	oc-nv		my-fb	flowers♂
						rocks in mxf, egf, eg/bb							
<i>Dioscorea birmanica</i> Pr. & Burk.	Dioscoreaceae	v	pd	gro	3		ls	1300	1425	jl-sp		my-dc	flowers♂
<i>Dioscorea bulbifera</i> L.	Dioscoreaceae	v	pd	gro	3	da, sg	gr	1100	1525			in-dc	
<i>Dioscorea glabra</i> Roxb. var. <i>glabra</i>	Dioscoreaceae	v	pe	gro	3	egf, da	gr	1000	1500	oc-nv		ja-dc	flowers♂
<i>Dioscorea hamiltonii</i> Hk. f.	Dioscoreaceae	v	pd	gro	3	da, sg		1200	1500	oc-nv	dc-fb	my-fb	flowers♂
<i>Dioscorea hispida</i> Denn. var. <i>mollissima</i> (Bl.) Pr. & Burk.	Dioscoreaceae	v	pd	gro	3	eg/bb, da, sg	gr, ls	900	1400	my-jn		my dc	flowers, imm. fruits
<i>Dioscorea pentaphylla</i> L. var. <i>communis</i> Pr. & Burk.	Dioscoreaceae	v	pd	gro, wee	3	da, sg		1000	1525	oc		in-dc	flowers♂♀
<i>Dioscorea prazieri</i> Pr. & Burk.	Dioscoreaceae	v	pd	gro	3	egf, da	gr	1200	1350	sp-oc		my-dc	flowers♂
						rocks in mxf, eg/bb							
<i>Dioscorea rockii</i> Pr. & Burk.	Dioscoreaceae	v	pd	gro	3	cliffs	ls	1300	1425	jl-ag		my-dc	flowers♂
<i>Diospyros lotus</i> L.	Ebenaceae	t	pe	cul, int	2	egf	gr	1400	1400	fb-mr		ja-dc	native to Japan
<i>Diospyros martabanica</i> Cl.	Ebenaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	ls	1100	1400	fb-mr		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Diospyros wintii</i> Flet.	Ebenaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	ls	1200	1375	ap	ap	ja-dc	flowers♂, fruits
<i>Disporopsis longifolia</i> Craib	Liliaceae	h	pd	gro	2	eg/bb	gr	1000	1400	my-jn		ap-dc	flowers
<i>Disporum calcaratum</i> Wall. ex G. Don	Liliaceae	h	pd	gro	2	eg/pine, da, sg	gr	1000	1500			my-dc	

<i>Docynia indica</i> (Wall.) Decne.	Rosaceae	t		pe		gro, cul, int	2	egf, da	gr	1100	1350				ja-dc	
<i>Dolichos trilobus</i> L.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	v		a		gro	2	mxl, da, sg	gr, ls	1000	1450	ja-fb			jn-ap	flowers
<i>Dracaena angustifolia</i> Roxb.	Agavaceae	l		pe		gro	2	rocks in egf, mxl	gr, ls, sh	500	1400		oc-nv		ja-dc	
<i>Dracaena loureiri</i> Gagnep.	Agavaceae	pe		pe		epl	2	rocks in egf, mxl cliffs	ls	500	1300				ja-dc	
<i>Drymaria diandra</i> Bl.	Caryophyllaceae	h		a		gro, wee	3	eg/pine, da, sg	gr	1100	1525	ag-fb	sp-fb		my-fb	flowers
<i>Duabanga grandiflora</i> (Roxb. ex DC.) Walp.	Sonneratiaceae	t		pe		gro	3	eg/bb, egf	gr, ls	1000	1375	fb-ap			ja-dc	flowers
<i>Echinochloa colona</i> (L.) Link	Gramineae	h		pe		aqu, gro	3	ponds in bb/df	ls	400	600	ag-oc	sp-nv		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Echinochloa stagnina</i> (Retz.) P. Beauv.	Gramineae	h		pe		gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr, ls	1200	1525	sp-dc	oc-ja		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Elaeagnus conferta</i> Roxb.	Elaeagnaceae	wc		pe		gro also cul	2	streams in eg/bb	gr	1000	1250	sp-oc	oc-nv		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Elaeocarpus floribundus</i> Bl. var.	Elaeocarpaceae	t		pe		gro	3	eg/bb, egf	gr, ls	1000	1400	my	sp-oc		ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Elaeocarpus stipularis</i> Bl.	Elaeocarpaceae	t		pe		gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	900	1400	my-jh	sp-oc		ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Elatostema cyrtandraefolium</i> (Zoll. & Mor.) Miq.	Urticaceae	h		a		gro, epl	3	rocks in mxl, egf	ls	1300	1425		sp-oc		my-dc	fruits
<i>Elatostema monandrum</i> (Ham. ex D. Don) Hara	Urticaceae	h		pd		epl	3	rocks in mxl, egf, eg/bb	ls	1300	1425	jn-ji	jl-ag		jn-dc	fruits
<i>Elatostema salvinoides</i> W. T. Wang	Urticaceae	h		pd		epl	2	rocks in mxl, eg/bb cliffs	ls	575	1375	ag-sp			my-dc	flowers
<i>Elatostemma lineolatum</i> Wight var. majus Wedd.	Urticaceae	h		pe		gro, epl	2	streams, wet areas in egf	gr, ls	1200	1350		nv-ja		ja-dc	fruits
<i>Elephantopus scaber</i> L. ssp. scaber var. scaber	Compositae	h		pe		gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr, ls	800	1500	sp-oc	nv		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Eleusine indica</i> (L.) Gaertn.	Gramineae	h		pe		gro, wee	3	da	gr, ls	500	1525	jn-nv	jl-dc		ja-dc	
<i>Elsholtzia blanda</i> H. Keng	Labiatae	h		pd		gro	2	eg/pine	gr	1200	1325	nv-dc			my-ja	flowers, imm. fruits
<i>Embellia sessiflora</i> Kurz	Myrsinaceae	wc		pd		gro	3	eg/bb egf, da, sg	gr	650	1500	ap-my	jl		my-mr	fruits
<i>Engelhardtia serrata</i> Bl. var. serrata	Juglandaceae	t		pd		gro	3	eg/pine, sg, egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1500	ja-fb	mr-ap		ja-nv	flowers♀
<i>Engelhardtia spicata</i> Lechen. ex Bl. var. integra (Kurz) Mann.	Jugladaceae	t		pd		gro	3	eg/bb, da	ls	1000	1350	fb-mr	mr-ap		ap-fb	
<i>Engelhardtia spicata</i> Lesch. ex Bl. var. spicata	Juglandaceae	t		pd		gro	3	eg/pine sg	gr	700	1400	ja fb	fb-mr		mr-dc	fruits
<i>Entada rheedii</i> Spreng. (ssp. rheedii)	Leguminosae, Mimosoideae	wc		pd		gro	3	egf	gr	900	1500		ja-ap		fb -dc	

<i>Epigynum cochinchinensis</i> (Pierre) Midd.	Apocynaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	streams in mxf	ls	550	700	ag-sp		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Epithema carnosum</i> Bth.	Gesneriaceae	h	pd	epl	2	rocks, streams in egf	gr, ls	1100	1350	ag-sp	sp-oc	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Eranthemum tetragonum</i> Wall. ex Nees ssp. <i>tetragonum</i>	Acanthaceae	h	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/pine, eg/bb	gr	550	1450	dc-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Eria bilobulata</i> Seid.	Orchidaceae	h	pd	epl, epl	3	rocks in mxf, eg/bb cliffs	ls	1300	1425	jl-ag	oc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Eria globulifera</i> Seid.	Orchidaceae	h	pd	epl	3	rocks in mxf, eg/bb cliffs	ls	1300	1425	jl-ag	oc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Eriobotrya salwinensis</i> Hand.-Mazz.	Rosaceae	t	pe	gro	3	rocks in mxf cliffs	ls	1375	1425	nv-dc	fb	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Eriolaena candollei</i> Wall.	Sterculiaceae	t	pd	gro	3	egf, eg/pine, da, sg	gr	1200	1500		dc-fb	jn-fb	fruits
<i>Erythrina stricta</i> Roxb.	Leguminosae	t	pd	gro	3	mxf, da	ls, gr	1200	1400	ap		jn-dc	flowers
<i>Erythrina subumbrans</i> (Hassk.) Merr.	Leguminosae	t	pe	gro	3	streams in egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	550	1400	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Erythralpalum scandens</i> Bl.	Olcaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	streams in mxf	ls	550	800	ag-sp		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Etilingera littoralis</i> (Kon.) Gise.	Zingiberaceae	h	pe	gro	3	streams, wet areas in mxf, egf	gr, ls	550	1300	ap-jn	oc-nv	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Eugenia albiflora</i> Duth. ex Kurz	Myrtaceae	t	pe	gro	3	eg/bb, eg/pine	gr					ja-dc	
<i>Eugenia formosa</i> Wall.	Myrtaceae	t	pe	gro	3	streams in mxf	gr, ls	500	700		ag-sp	ja-dc	
<i>Eugenia fruticosa</i> (DC.) Roxb.	Myrtaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb, da, sg	gr	900	1500	ap-my		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Eugenia megacarpa</i> Craib	Myrtaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	ls	1100	1400	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Eulophia spectabilis</i> (Denn.) Sur.	Orchidaceae	h	pd	gro	2	da, sg	gr	1100	1300	my		jn-dc	
<i>Euonymus cochinchinensis</i> Pierre	Celastraceae	l	pe	gro	3	egf	ls	1000	1400	fb-mr	oc-nv	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Euonymus laxiflora</i> Champ. ex Bth.	Celastraceae	s	pe	gro	2	rocks in egf cliffs	ls	1300	1375	jl-sp	oc-nv	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Euonymus sootepensis</i> Craib	Celastraceae	cr.v, wc	pe	gro	3	egf	ls	1100	1425	fb-mr	oc-nv	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Eupatorium adenophorum</i> Spreng.	Compositae	h	pe	gro, int, we e	4	da, sg	gr	600	1525	mr-ap	ap-my	ja-dc	
<i>Eupatorium doichangensis</i> H. Koy	Compositae	h	a	gro	2	bb/df, da	gr	1100	1200	ja-fb	mr	ag-dc	flowers
<i>Eupatorium odoratum</i> L.	Compositae	h	pe	gro, nat, w ee	4	da, sg	gr, ls	400	1525	nv-dc	ja-fb	ja-dc	
<i>Euphorbia thymifolia</i> L.	Euphorbiaceae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da	gr, ls	425	800	ag-nv	oc-dc	my-dc	fruits
<i>Eurya acuminata</i> DC. var. <i>wallichiana</i> Dyer	Theaceae	t	pe	gro	3	da, sg in egf	gr	1000	1500	nv-dc	ja-fb	ja-dc	flowers, fruits

<i>Eurysolen gracilis</i> Prain	Labiatae	s,l	pe	gro	3	mxl, egf, da	gr, ls	1100	1425	nv-fb	ja-mr	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Exacum pteranthum</i> Wall. ex Griseb.	Gentianaceae	h	a	gro	3	eg/pine	gr	1250	1325	sp-oc	nv	my-dc	flowers
<i>Fagerlinidia</i>	Rubiaceae	t, l	pe	gro	2	streams in egf	gr, ls	1200	1300	ap	ja-fb	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Fagopyrum cymosum</i> (Trev.) Meisn.	Polygonaceae	h	pd	gro	3	egf, da	gr	1000	1400	oc-nv		my-ja	flowers
<i>Fagraea cellianica</i> Thunb.	Loganiaceae	s	pe	epl	2	rocks in mxl	ls	600	1400		nv-ap	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Falconeria insignis</i> Roy.	Euphorbiaceae	t	pd	gro	2	rocks, cliffs in mxl	ls	1200	1425	ja-fb		in-dc	flowers♂
<i>Fernandoa adenophylla</i> (Wall. ex G. Don) Steen.	Bignoniaceae	t	pd	gro	3	da, sg	gr	500	1100	jl-ag		ja-fb my-dc	flowers
<i>Ficus</i>	Moraceae	t,s	pe	epl	2	cliffs in	ls	400	1300	dc-fb	dc-fb	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Ficus annulata</i> Bl.	Moraceae	t	pe	str, epl	3	mxl, egf	gr, ls	600	1400	ap-sp	ap-sp	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Ficus anserina</i> (Corn.) Berg	Moraceae	wc	pd	epl	3	rocks in bb/df cliffs	ls	400	800			my-dc	
<i>Ficus auriculata</i> Lour.	Moraceae	t	pe	gro	3	da, streams in egf, wet areas in eg/bb	gr	900	1500	dc-ag	mr-sp	ja-dc often changing lvs in dc	flowers
<i>Ficus cyrtophylla</i> Wall. ex Miq.	Moraceae	l	pe	gro, epl	2	streams in egf, mxl	ls	550	1350	ap-sp	ap-sp	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Ficus fistulosa</i> Reinw. ex Bl.	Moraceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, da	gr	1000	1525	ja-dc	ja-dc	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Ficus glaberrima</i> Bl. var. <i>glaberrima</i>	Moraceae	t, l	pe	epl	2	rocks, cliffs	ls	1300	1425	nv-dc	nv-dc	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Ficus hirta</i> Vahl var. <i>hirta</i>	Moraceae	l	pe	gro	3	da, sg, egf	gr, ls	1000	1400	in-sp	jl-oc	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Ficus hirta</i> Vahl var. <i>roxburghii</i> (Miq.) King	Moraceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr, ls	1000	1400	ap-my	ap-my	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Ficus hispida</i> L. f. var. <i>hispida</i>	Moraceae	t	pe	gro	3	da, sg	gr	400	1500	ja-dc	ja-dc	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Ficus kurzii</i> King	Moraceae	t	pe	epl	3	rocks in egf	ls	1200	1500	ag-nv	ag-nv	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Ficus semicordata</i> B.-H. ex J.E. Sm. var. <i>semicordata</i>	Moraceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb, da, mxl, sg	gr, ls	550	1525	ja-dc	ja-dc	ja-dc	
<i>Ficus subincisa</i> Ham. ex J.E. Sm. var. <i>subincisa</i>	Moraceae	t,l	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr, ls	1200	1400	ja-dc	ja-dc	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Ficus subspisocarpa</i> Gagnep. ssp. <i>pubipoda</i> C.C. Berg	Moraceae	t	pd	gro	3	egf	gr	1000	1450	jl-ag	sp-oc	mr-ja	flowers
<i>Ficus variegata</i> Bl. var. <i>variegata</i>	Moraceae	t	pd	gro	2	streams in egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1200			my-fb	
<i>Firmiana colorata</i> (Roxb.) R. Br.	Sterculiaceae	t	pd	gro	3	rocks, cliffs	gr, ls	1000	1425	ja-mr	mr-ap	in-dc	flowers, leaves
<i>Firmiana kerrii</i> (Crab) Kosterm.	Sterculiaceae	l	pd	gro	2	rocks in mxl	ls	1350	1425	ja-fb	ap	in-dc	flowers, leaves
<i>Fissistigma oblongum</i> (Crab) Merr.	Annonaceae	wc	pe	gro	2	egf, eg/pine	gr	900	1100			ja-dc	
<i>Flacourtia indica</i> (Burm.f.) Merr.	Flacourtiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr	900	1500		jl-ag	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Flemingia sootensis</i> Craib	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	l	pe	gro	3	mxl, eg/bb, da, sg	gr, ls	550	1400		ja-fb	ja-dc	fruits

<i>Fluggea virosa</i> (Roxb. ex Willd.) Voigt	Euphorbiaceae	s, l	pd	gro	3	rocks in mxfr, eg/bb, da	gr, ls	525	1425	jl-sp	sp-oc	my-dc	flowers♂, fruits
<i>Galium pundanum</i> Wall. ex Craib	Rubiaceae	h	a	epl	2	rocks in egf cliffs	ls	1300	1400	oc-nv	dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Garcinia cowa</i> Roxb.	Guttiferae	t	pe	gro	3	mxfr, egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	1200	1375	ap	sp	ja-dc	flowers♀
<i>Garcinia propinqua</i> Craib	Guttiferae	t	pe	gro	3	rocks in egf, eg/bb cliffs	ls	1350	1375	my-jn		ja-dc	flowers♂
<i>Garcinia xanthochymus</i> Hk. f. ex T. And.	Guttiferae	t	pe	gro, epl	3	bb/df, eg/bb	gr, ls, sh	500	900			ja-dc	
<i>Gardenia sootepensis</i> Hutch.	Rubiaceae	t	pd	gro	3	bb/df, eg/bb	gr	900	1100	ap		my-dc	flowers
<i>Garuga pinnata</i> Roxb.	Burseraceae	t	pd	gro	3	eg/bb, da, sg	ls	500	1350			my-dc	
<i>Gigantochloa apus</i> (Schult.) Kurz	Gramineae, Bambusoideae	h	pe	gro	3	bb/df, eg/bb	gr, ls	500	1500			ja-dc	
<i>Girardinia hirsutifolia</i> Miq.	Urticaceae	h	a	gro	3	egf, da	ls	1150	1500	oc-nv	nv-dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Globba clarkel</i> Baker	Zingiberaceae	h	pd	gro	3	rocks in mxfr, egf	gr, ls	600	1400	jl-sp	oc-nv	my-dc	flowers
<i>Globba schomburgkii</i> Hk. f. var.	Zingiberaceae	h	pd	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1300	jl-ag		my-dc	flowers
<i>Glochidion eriocarpum</i> Champ.	Euphorbiaceae	l	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/pine	gr	1200	1400		ja-fb	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Glochidion oblatum</i> Hk. f.	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	gro	2	eg/bb	gr	1100	1400		jl-ag	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Glochidion rubrum</i> Bl.	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	da, sg	gr	1000	1500		ja-fb	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Glochidion sphaerogynum</i> (M. A.) Kurz	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	eg/bb, da, sg	gr	1000	1400	ja-fb	dc-ja	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Glycosmis cochinchinensis</i> (Lour.) Pierre ex Engl.	Rutaceae	l	pe	gro	3	rocks in mxfr	ls	1200	1425	ja-fb	ag	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Glyptopetalum sclerocarpum</i> Kurz	Celastraceae	l	pe	gro	2	egf	ls	1100	1375	ap-my	oc-nv	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Gmelina arborea</i> Roxb.	Verbenaceae	t	pd	gro	3	da/sg, bb/df, eg/bb	gr	500	1500			my-dc	
<i>Gomphogyne heterosperma</i> (Wall.) Kurz	Cucurbitaceae	v	a	gro	3	cliffs, rocks in mxfr, eg/bb, bb/df	ls	400	1425	sp-oc		my-dc	flowers♂
<i>Gomphostemma crinitum</i> Wall. ex Bth.	Labiatae	h	a	gro	2	streams in mxfr	ls	650	700	oc		my-dc	
<i>Gomphostemma lucidum</i> Wall. ex Bth.	Labiatae	h	pe	gro	2	rocks in eg/bb	ls	1350	1375	ag		ja-dc	
<i>Gomphostemma strobilinum</i> Wall. ex Bth. var. <i>viridis</i> (Wall. ex Bth.) Hk. f.	Labiatae	h	pe	gro	2	mxfr, eg/bb	gr, ls	1300	1425	sp		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Gomphostemma wallichii</i> Pr.	Labiatae	h	pd	gro	2	streams in egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1300	oc-nv		my-fb	flowers
<i>Goniotalamus chellensis</i> Hu	Annonaceae	t, l	pe	gro	2	wet areas in egf	gr, ls		1325			ja-dc	
<i>Gouania javanica</i> Miq.	Rhamnaceae	wc	pd	gro	3	rocks in mxfr cliffs	ls	1400	1425	sp	nv-dc	my-dc	flowers, fruits

<i>Grewia lacei</i> Drum. & Craib	Tiliaceae	s	pd	gro	3	eg/ bb, da	ls	1000	1400	sp-oc		my-dc	flowers
<i>Gynostemma pentaphyllum</i> (Thunb.) Mak.	Cucurbitaceae	v	a	gro	3	egf, da streams in egf, eg/ bb	gr, ls	1200	1375	my-jn		my-dc	flowers [♂]
<i>Gynura longifolia</i> Kerr	Compositae	v	pd	gro	2	egf, eg/ bb	gr	1100	1300	fb		jn-mr	
<i>Gynura nepalensis</i> DC.	Compositae	h	a	gro	3	da, weed rocks in mxf, eg/ bb cliffs	gr, ls	600	1525	sp-jl	nv-ag	oc-sp	flowers, fruits
<i>Habenaria furcifera</i> Lindl.	Orchidaceae		pd	epl	3		ls	1400	1425	j-ag		my-dc	flowers
<i>Habenaria malintana</i> (Blanco) Merr.	Orchidaceae	h	pd	gro	2	bb/ df, eg/ bb streams in mxf	gr	850	1400	oc		my-dc	flowers
<i>Harpullia arborea</i> (Blanco) Radlk.	Sapindaceae	t	pd	gro	3		ls	500	900	ja-fb		fb-dc	flowers
<i>Hedychium ellipticum</i> Ham. ex J.E. Sm.	Zingiberaceae	h	pd	epl	3	rocks in mxf, eg/ bb cliffs	ls	1375	1425	j-ag	sp	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Hedychium gardenianum</i> Rosc.	Zingiberaceae	h	pd	gro	3	egf, eg/ pine, da	gr	1100	1500	sp-oc		my-dc	flowers
<i>Hedyotis coronaria</i> (Kurz) Craib	Rubiaceae	h	pd	gro	2	mxf, eg/ bb	gr	800	1300	j-ag		my-dc	
<i>Hedyotis corymbosa</i> (L.) Lmk.	Rubiaceae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr	400	1200	sp-oc	oc-nv	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Hedyotis elegans</i> Wall. ex Kurz	Rubiaceae	h	pe	gro	3	eg/ bb	gr	1000	1300		dc-ja	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Hedyotis scandens</i> Roxb.	Rubiaceae	v, h	pe	gro	3	wet areas egf, da	gr, ls	950	1150	oc-nv		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Helicia formosana</i> Hemsl. var. <i>oblanceolata</i> Sleum.	Proteaceae	t	pe	gro	2	egf, eg/ bb	gr	1000	1400	ap-my	fb-mr	ja-dc	
<i>Helicia nilagrica</i> Bedd.	Proteaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr	1200	1500	ap		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Helicopsis terminalis</i> (Kurz) Sleum.	Proteaceae	t	pe	gro	2	egf, eg/ bb	gr	1000	1400	ap-my	dc-fb	ja-dc	
<i>Helicteres elongata</i> Wall. ex Boj	Sterculiaceae	s, l	pd	gro	3	eg/ bb	gr	1000	1400	my-jn		ap-dc	flowers
<i>Helixanthera parasitica</i> Lour.	Loranthaceae	s	pe	epl, par	3	egf, eg/ pine rocks in mxf, eg/ bb	gr	1000	1500	ap-my		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Hemipilia calophylla</i> Par. & Rechb. f.	Orchidaceae	h	pd	epl	1	rocks in mxf, eg/ bb cliffs	ls	1350	1425	j-ag		my-dc	flowers
<i>Heracleum barmanicum</i> Kurz	Umbelliferae	h	pd	gro	3		ls	1375	1425	sp-nv	oc-nv	jl-dc	flowers
<i>Heritiera macrophylla</i> Wall. ex Kurz	Sterculiaceae	t	pe	gro	2	eg/ bb, egf	ls	1200	1400	mr-ap		ja-dc	seedling, flowers
<i>Heteropanax fragrans</i> (Roxb. ex DC.) Seem.	Araliaceae	l	pd	gro	2	da, sg	gr	900	1300			my-dc	
<i>Heterostemma siamica</i> Craib	Asclepiadaceae	v	pe	gro	3	mxf, da	ls	500	800	oc-nv		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Heynea trijuga</i> Roxb. ex Sims	Meliaceae	t	pe	gro	2	egf	gr	900	1200		nv-dc	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Hibiscus macrophyllus</i> Roxb. ex Hom.	Malvaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg rocks in mxf cliffs	gr, ls	900	1400	mr-ap		ja-dc	
<i>Hiptage bullata</i> Craib	Malpighiaceae	sc	pe	gro	3		ls	1300	1400	ap-my		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Homalium ceylanicum</i> (Gardn.) Bth.	Flacourtiaceae	t	pd	gro	2	egf, eg/ bb	gr	1000	1200	j-ag		my-fb	flowers

<i>Hopea odorata</i> Roxb. var. <i>odorata</i>	Dipterocarpaceae	t	pe	gro	2	egf	ss	900	1000	fb-mr		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Horsfieldia amygdalina</i> (Wall.) Warb. var. <i>macrocarpa</i> Wilde	Myristicaceae	t	pe	gro	2	egf	gr	1000	1000		ap	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Houttuynia cordata</i> Thunb.	Saururaceae	h	pe	gro	3	streams in egf, wet areas in da	gr	800	1500	(dc) ap-my		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Hovenia dulcis</i> Thunb.	Rhamnaceae	t	pd	gro	2	egf, streams in eg/bb	gr	1200	1400			my-dc	
<i>Hoya kerrii</i> Craib	Asclepiadaceae	v	pe	epl	2	rocks in bb/df cliffs	ls	400	600			ja-dc	
<i>Hoya thomsonii</i> Hk. f.	Asclepiadaceae	v	pe	epl, epl	2	rocks in egf	gr	1300	1400		nv-ja	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Hunteria zeylanica</i> (Retz.) Gard. ex Thw.	Apocynaceae	t	pe	gro	3	rocks in egf, cliffs	ls	1200	1375	my	ap-my	ap-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Hydrocotyle javanica</i> Pont. ex Thunb.	Umbelliferae	h	pe	gro, cr	3	mostly wet areas in egf, da, eg/bb	gr, ls	1100	1400	jn-sp	j-l-nv	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Hydrocotyle sibthorpioides</i> Lmk.	Umbelliferae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr	900	1500		ap-oc	my-dc	fruits
<i>Hydrolea zeylanica</i> (L.) Vahl	Hydrophyllaceae	h	a	gro	3	wet areas in da		800	1100	ap-my	ap-jn	mr-oc	flowers, fruits
<i>Hymenodictyon orixense</i> (Denn.) Mabb.	Rubiaceae	t	pe	gro	2	rocks in mxf, eg/bb	ls	1000	1425			my-dc	
<i>Hypericum henryi</i> H. Lev. & Van. ssp. <i>hancockii</i> H. Rob.	Guttiferae, Hypericeae	s	pe	epl	2	rocks in egf, cliffs	ls	1300	1400	oc	dc-fb	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Hypericum japonicum</i> Thunb. ex Murr.	Guttiferae, Hypericeae	h	a	gro	3	wet areas in da, egf	gr	900	1050	ap-my	ap-my	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Ichnocarpus polyanthus</i> (Bl.) P. I. Forst.	Apocynaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	egf	gr	1000	1525	ap-my		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Ilex umbellulata</i> (Wall.) Loesn.	Aquifoliaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr, ls	1000	1400		jl	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Impatiens claviger</i> Hk. f.	Balsaminaceae	h	pe	gro	3	streams, wet areas in	gr, ls	1200	1350	oc-nv	nv-dc	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Impatiens kerrii</i> Craib	Balsaminaceae	h	pd	epl	3	rocks in mxf	ls	1375	1425	my-nv	nv-dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Impatiens salangensis</i> T. Shim.	Balsaminaceae	h	a	epl	3	rocks in mxf	ls	1400	1425	jl-dc	sp-ja	my-dc	flowers
<i>Impatiens viciaeflora</i> Hk. f.	Balsaminaceae	h	a	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1525	ag-dc	sp-dc	my-dc	
<i>Imperata cylindrica</i> (L.) P. Beauv. var. <i>major</i> (Nees) C. E. Hubb. ex Hubb. & Vaugh.	Gramineae	h	pe	gro, wee	4	da, sg	gr, ls	500	1525	oc		ja-dc	
<i>Inula cappa</i> (Ham. ex D. Don) DC. forma <i>cappa</i>	Compositae	h	pd	gro	3	eg/bb, sg	gr, ls	900	1500	nv-dc	ja-dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Inula nervosa</i> Wall. ex DC.	Compositae	h	a	epl	2	rocks in mxf, egf	ls	1200	1400	ja-fb	mr	jn-mr	flowers
<i>Inula wissemanniana</i> Hand.-Mazz.	Compositae	h	pd	gro	2	rocks in eg/pine, eg/bb cliffs	gr	1200	1425	dc-fb	mr	my-mr	flowers
<i>Iodes cirrhosa</i> Turcz.	Locinaceae	wc	pe	gro	2	egf, da, sg	gr	1000	1200		jl	ja-dc	fruits

<i>Ischaemum</i>	Gramineae	h	pd	epl	2	rocks in egf cliffs	ls	1300	1400	oc-nv	dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Isodon coetsa</i> (B. -H. ex D. Don)													
Kudo	Labiatae	s,h	pd	gro	2	eg/bb, da	ls	1200	1400	dc-ja		jl-fb	flowers
<i>Isodon lophanthoides</i> (B. -H. ex D. Don) Hara var. <i>lophanthoides</i>	Labiatae	h	a	gro	2	eg/bb	gr	1100	1400	sp-oc	nv-dc	my-dc	fruits
<i>Ixora</i>	Rubiaceae	sc	pe	gro	2	streams in mxf	ls	550	600		sp	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Ixora cibdela</i> Craib	Rubiaceae	l	pe	gro	3	egf. eg/bb	gr	900	1100		oc-nv	ja-dc	
<i>Ixora rugosula</i> Wall. ex Hk. f.	Rubiaceae	l, wc	pe	gro	2	eg/bb	ls	1275	1350	ap		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Jasminum disperrum</i> Wall. ssp.	Oleaceae	s	pe	gro	2	rocks in egf	ls	1200	1400		ja dc	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Jasminum funale</i> Decne. ssp. <i>funale</i>	Oleaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	rocks in mxf cliffs	ls	1375	1425	ag-sp		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Jasminum nervosum</i> Lour.	Oleaceae	v	pe	gro	3	rocks in mxf. eg/bb	ls	1200	1400	my	my-jn	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Justicia helferi</i> Cl.	Acanthaceae	h	pe	gro	2	streams in mxf. egf	ls	600	1300	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Justicia procumbens</i> L.	Acanthaceae	h	a	gro	3	eg/pine, eg/bb, da, sg	gr	900	1525	sp-dc		my-dc	flowers
<i>Justicia quadrifaria</i> (Wall. ex Nees) T. And.	Acanthaceae	h	pe	gro		streams in egf. eg/bb	gr	1000	1300	sp-fb	nv-mr	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Knema lerita</i> Warb.	Myristicaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf. eg/bb	gr	1000	1300			ja-dc	
<i>Knema tenuinervia</i> Wilde ssp. <i>setosa</i> Wilde	Myristicaceae	t	pe	gro	2	mxf. eb/bb	gr	500	700			ja-dc	
<i>Kydia calycina</i> Roxb.	Malvaceae	t	pd	gro	3	da sg	gr	1100	1500	oc-nv		my-dc	flowers
<i>Lactuca parishii</i> Craib ex Hoss.	Compositae	h	pd	gro	3	eg/pine, eg/bb, da, sg	gr	1100	1400	ja-fb	fb-mr	jn-ap	flowers
<i>Lagerstroemia tomentosa</i> Presl	Lythraceae	t	pd	gro	3	bb/df, egf	gr	900	1100	ap	oc-nv	ap-dc	flowers
<i>Lagerstroemia villosa</i> Wall. ex Kurz	Lythraceae	t	pd	gro	3	da, sg	gr	900	1500		oc-nv	my-fb	fruits
<i>Laggera alata</i> (D. Don) Sch. Bip. ex Oliv.	Compositae	h	a	wee	3	da, sg	gr	1100	1525			my-dc	
<i>Laggera pterodonta</i> (DC.) Sch. Bip. ex Oliv.	Compositae	h	a	wee	3	da	gr	600	1250			ag-mr	
<i>Lantana camara</i> L.	Verbenaceae	s, l	pe	gro, epl, wee	2	da, sg	gr, ls	1100	1400	ag-oc		ja-dc	
<i>Laportea interrupta</i> (L.) Chew	Urticaceae	h	a	wee	3	mxf. egf. da	gr, ls	500	1025	ag-oc	sp-nv	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Laportea violacea</i> Gagnep.	Urticaceae	h	a	gro	3	egf. da, sg	ls	1200	1400	oc-nv	nv-dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Leea indica</i> (Burm.f.) Merr.	Leeaceae	s, l	pe	gro	3	egf. eg/bb	gr, ls	500	1500	my-ll	ag-sp	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Lepidagathis incurva</i> Ham. ex D. Don	Acanthaceae	h	pe	gro	3	rocks in mxf. bb/df, eg/pine	gr, ls	400	1500	dc-mr		ja-dc	flowers

<i>Lespedeza parviflora</i> Kurz	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	l	pe	gro	3	eg/ bb, da, sg rocks in mxf cliffs	gr	1000	1500	nv-ia	ja-fb	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Lespedeza sulcata</i> (Schindl.) Craib	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	l	pd	gro	3		ls	1100	1425	fb		my-ia	
<i>Leucaena leucocephala</i> (Lmk.) De Wit	Leguminosae, Mimosoideae	t, l	pe		3	da, sg	gr	400	700			ja-dc	
<i>Leucas decemdentata</i> (Willd.) J.Sm.	Labiatae	h	a	epl	3	egf da	ls	1200	1400	oc-nv		my-dc	flowers
<i>Lindenbergia indica</i> (L.) Vat.	Scrophulariaceae	h	a	epl, gro	3	bb/df, mxf, da	ls	400	700	oc-nv	nv-dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Liparis olivacea</i> Lindl.	Orchidaceae	h	pd	gro	3	bb/df, eg/ bb rocks in mxf	gr	1100	1300	jl-ag		my-dc	flowers
<i>Liparis tenuis</i> Rol. ex Dow.	Orchidaceae	h	pd	epl	2		ls	1350	1425	jl-ag		my-dc	flowers
<i>Liparis viridiflora</i> (Bl.) Lindl.	Orchidaceae	h	pe	epl	3	rocks in mxf cliffs	ls	1375	1425	ag-sp	oc	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Lithocarpus elegans</i> (B.) Hatus. ex Soep.	Fagaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr	1000	1500		sp-oc	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Lithocarpus polystachyus</i> (Wall. ex A. DC.) Rehd.	Fagaceae	t	pe	gro	2	egf, eg/ pine	gr	1200	1525	♂oc, ♀dc-ia	jl-ag	ja-dc	flowers♂, ♀, fruits
<i>Lithocarpus quiculatus</i> (Hick. & A. Camus) Baun.	Fagaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr	1000	1400		sp-oc	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Lithocarpus truncatus</i> (King ex Hk. f.) Rehd. & Wils.	Fagaceae	t	pe	gro	2	eg/ pine	gr	1250	1325		ag-sp	ja-dc	
<i>Litsea</i>	Lauraceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/ bb	gr	1200	1500			ja-dc	
<i>Litsea cubeba</i> (Lour.) Pers. var. <i>cubeba</i>	Lauraceae	t	pe	gro	3	da, sg	gr	1000	1300	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Litsea garrettii</i> Gamb.	Lauraceae	l	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/ bb	gr, ls	1100	1300	ap		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Litsea glutinosa</i> (Lour.) C. B. Rob. var. <i>glutinosa</i>	Lauraceae	t	pe	gro	3	eg/ pine	gr	1100	1350	ap		ja-dc	flowers♂
<i>Litsea semecarpifolia</i> Wall. ex Nees	Lauraceae	t	pe	gro	3	eb/ bb	gr	1100	1500	ja-fb		ja-dc	
<i>Litsea umbellata</i> (Lour.) Merr.	Lauraceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr	1000	1350	jl-sp		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Litsea zeylanica</i> (Nees) Nees	Lauraceae	t	pe	gro	3	streams in egf	gr, ls	1200	1350	nv-ia		ja-dc	
<i>Lobelia alsinoides</i> Lmk.	Campanulaceae	h	a	gro	3	eg/ bb da, sg, eg/ pine	gr	1000	1325	oc	nv	my-dc	flowers
<i>Lobelia zeylanica</i> L.	Campanulaceae	h, cr	pe	gro	3	da in egf, eg/ bb	gr, ls	1000	1500	jn-oc	jl-dc	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Lophatherum gracile</i> Brongn. var. <i>gracile</i>	Gramineae	h	pd	gro	3	eg/ bb, da rocks in egf, da, cliffs	gr	1100	1300	sp-oc	oc-nv	my-dc	flowers
<i>Lysionotus serratus</i> D. Don	Gesneriaceae	h	pd	epl	3		ls	1375	1400	jl-sp	sp-oc	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Macaranga denticulata</i> (Bl.) M. A. Hoffm.	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr	500	1500		my-jn	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Macaranga kurzii</i> (O.K.) Pax & Hoffm.	Euphorbiaceae	l	pe	gro	3	da, sg	gr	1100	1350	jn-ag	jl-sp	ja-dc	flowers♀, fruits

<i>Macaranga siamensis</i> S. J. Davies	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	da, sg	gr	600	900				ja-dc	
<i>Machilus bombycina</i> King ex Hk. f.	Lauraceae	t	pe	gro	2	egf	gr	1100	1500	ja-fb			ja-dc	flowers
<i>Maclura fruticosa</i> (Roxb.) Corn.	Moraceae	wc	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/pine	ls	1200	1400	sp-oc			ja-dc	flowers, ♂
<i>Macropanax dispermus</i> (Bl.) O.K.	Araliaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr	1000	1400	ag-oc	dc-ja		ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Maesa montana</i> A. DC.	Myrsinaceae	s, l	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/pine da, sg, eg/bb	gr	1000	1500	ja-fb	my-jn		ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Maesa peruvialis</i> Kurz	Myrsinaceae	l	pe	gro	3	egf, streams in mxf	gr, ls	600	1500	ja-fb	ap-my		ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Maesa ramentacea</i> (Roxb.) A. DC.	Myrsinaceae	t	pe	gro	3	da, sg	gr	950	1400	oc-fb			ja-dc	flowers
<i>Magnolia lilifera</i> (L.) Baill. var. <i>obovata</i> (Korth.) Gov.	Magnoliaceae	t	pe	gro	3	streams in mxf, egf	gr, ls	550	1300	mr-my			ja-dc	flowers
<i>Mallotus</i>	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	gro	2	egf	gr, ls	1300	1375		jl-oc		ja-dc	fruits
<i>Mallotus cuneatus</i> Ridl.	Euphorbiaceae	l	pe	gro	2	rocks in egf, mxf, eg/bb cliffs	ls	600	1375	sp	sp-oc		ja-dc	fruits
<i>Mallotus mollissimus</i> (Geisel.) A. S.	Euphorbiaceae	t	pd	gro	2	egf	gr	1000	1100	ap-my	jl		mr-fb	flowers, fruits
<i>Mallotus paniculatus</i> (Lmk.) M. A.	Euphorbiaceae	t, l	pe	gro	3	da, sg da, sg, streams in mxf, eg/bb	gr	900	1525				ja-dc	
<i>Mallotus philippensis</i> (Lmk.) M. A.	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	gro	3		gr, ls	600	1500	oc-nv	ja-mr		ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Mallotus tetraoccus</i> (Roxb.) Kurz	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1200	my			ja-dc	flowers, ♂
<i>Mammea</i>	Guttiferae	t	pe	gro	3	mxf, egf	ls	425	1400		my-jn		ja-dc	fruits
<i>Mangifera caloneura</i> Kurz	Anacardiaceae	t	pe	gro	2	streams in mxf, eg/bb	gr	550	1100	fb			ja-dc	
<i>Maoutia puya</i> (Wall. ex Hk.) Wedd.	Urticaceae	h, l	pd	gro	2	bb/df, da, sg	gr	1000	1525	jl-ag	sp-oc		my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Markhamia stipulata</i> (Wall.) Seem. ex K. Sch. var. <i>kerrii</i> Sprague	Bignoniaceae	t	pd	gro	3	egf, eg/bb, da, sg	gr, ls	1000	1400	dc-ja	mr-ap		fb-my	
<i>Marsdenia ?glabra</i> Cost.	Asclepiadaceae	v	pe	gro	2	rocks in egf cliffs	ls	1300	1375				ja-dc	
<i>Marsdenia calicicola</i> Kerr	Asclepiadaceae	v	pe	gro	2	rocks in eg/bb, cliffs	ls	1200	1375	ap	sp-oc		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Maytenus</i> (<i>Gymnosporia stylosa</i> Pierre var. <i>rectispinosa</i> Craib)	Celastraceae	sc	pe	gro	3	rocks in mxf	ls	1300	1375	my			ja-dc	flowers
<i>Melastoma malabathricum</i> L. ssp. <i>malabathricum</i>	Melastomataceae	t, l	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr	1000	1525	ja-my			ja-dc	flowers
<i>Melia toorissen</i> Sieb. & Zucc.	Meliaceae	t	pd	gro	3	bb/df, eg/bb	gr, ls	500	1300		oc-fb		my-dc	
<i>Melicope pteleifolia</i> (Champ. ex Bth.) T. Hart.	Rutaceae	l, s	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr, ls	1100	1500	mr-ap	jn-jl		ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Melicope viticina</i> (Wall. ex Kurz) T. Hart.	Rutaceae	s	pe	gro	2	eg/bb	gr	1100	1400		my-jn		ja-dc	fruits
<i>Melinis repens</i> (Willd.) Zizka	Gramineae	h	a	gro, int, nat, wee	3	da, sg	gr	400	700	sp-oc	sp-oc		my-dc	

<i>Meliosma pinnata</i> (Roxb.) ssp. <i>barbulata</i> (Cufod.) Beus. ex Welz.	Sabiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr	1000	1550	ap-my	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Meliosma simplicifolia</i> (Roxb.) Walp. ssp. <i>fordii</i> (Hemsl.) ex Forb. & Hemsl.) Beus.	Sabiaceae	t	pe	gro	2	eg/bb, egf	ls	1200	1375		ja-dc	
<i>Melocanna baccifera</i> (Roxb.) Kurz	Gramineae, Bambusoideae	h	pe	gro	2	streams in mxf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1300		ja-dc	
<i>Melodinus cochinchinensis</i> (Lour.) Merr.	Apocynaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	egf	ls	1200	1350	ap	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Memecylon umbellatum</i> Burm.f.	Melastomataceae	l	pe	gro	2	rocks in mxf, eg/bb	ls	1200	1425	jl-ag	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Merreria umbellata</i> (L.) Hall. f. ssp. <i>orientalis</i> (Hall. f.) Oost.	Convolvulaceae	v	a	gro	3	egf, da, sg	ss	800	1100	fb-mr	jn-ap	flowers
<i>Merreria vitifolia</i> (Burm. f.) Hall. f.	Convolvulaceae	v	a	gro, wee	3	da	gr, ls	500	1525	ja-fb	jn-ap	flowers
<i>Michelia baillonii</i> Pierre	Magnoliaceae	t	pd	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1300	my-jn	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Michelia champaca</i> L. var. <i>champaca</i>	Magnoliaceae	t	pe	gro	2	egf	gr	1000	1400	ap-my	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Microros paniculata</i> L.	Tiliaceae	t	pe	gro	3	eg/bb, da, sg	gr, ls	500	900		ja-dc	
<i>Micromelum hirsutum</i> Oliv.	Rutaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	1100	1500	ja-fb	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Micromelum minutum</i> (Forst. f.) Wight & Arn.	Rutaceae	l, s	pe	gro	3	rocks in egf, mxf, cliffs, eg/bb	gr, ls	1000	1500	oc-mr	dc-jl	flowers
<i>Microstegium vagans</i> (Nees ex Steud.) A. Camus	Gramineae	h	pe	gro, wee	4	da, sg	gr, ls	450	1500	dc-ja	ja-fb	flowers
<i>Microtropis discolor</i> (Wall.) Wall. ex Arn.	Celastraceae	l	pe	gro	2-3	streams in egf	gr, ls	1100	1325	fb-mr	oc-nv	flowers, fruits
<i>Miliusa cuneata</i> Craib	Annonaceae	l	pe	gro	2	streams in egf	ls	1200	1400	my-nv	nv	flowers
<i>Miliusa thorelii</i> Fin. & Gagnep.	Annonaceae	l	pe	gro	2	streams in bb/df, mxf	gr	500	700	oc	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Milletia pachycarpa</i> Bth.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	wc	pd	gro	3	egf, eb/bb	gr	1100	1500		my-fb	
<i>Mimosa diplorricha</i> C. Wrigt ex Sauv. var. <i>diplotricha</i>	Leguminosae, Mimosoideae	v	a	gro, int, nat, wee	3	da, sg	gr	400	1500	sp-oc	my-dc	
<i>Mimosa pigra</i> L.	Leguminosae, Mimosoideae	h	pe	gro, int, wee	3	da, sg	gr	400	1525	jl-sp	ja-dc	
<i>Mischocarpus pentapetalus</i> (Roxb.) Radlk.	Sapindaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr	1000	1500	ja-mr	my	flowers, fruits
<i>Mitracarpus villosus</i> (Sw.) DC.	Rubiaceae	h	a	gro, int, nat, wee	3	da, sg	gr	900	1500	sp-oc	my-dc	
<i>Mitragyna rotundifolia</i> (Roxb.) O.K.	Rubiaceae	t	pd	gro	3	da, sg	gr	900	1200	sp-oc	ap-fb	flowers

<i>Mitrephora wangii</i> Hu	Annonaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	ls	1200	1425	(dc) fb-mr	jl-sp	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Mnesithea striata</i> (Nees ex Steud.) Kon. & Sos.	Gramineae	h	pd	gro	3	da	gr	1000	1300	ag-oc	oc-nv	my-ja	flowers
<i>Mormordica charantia</i> L.	Cucurbitaceae	v	a	wee	3	da	gr, ls	400	700	ag-oc	oc-nv	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Morus macroura</i> Miq.	Moraceae	t	pd	gro	3	egf, eg/pine eg/bb, da, sg	gr	1000	1400	fb-mr	ap	fb-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Mucuna bracteata</i> A. DC.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	v	pe	gro	3	sg	gr	1000	1500	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Mucuna interrupta</i> Gagnep.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	wc	pe	gro	3	mxf, da, sg	ls	1200	1375	ap-sp	sp-oc	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Murdannia nudiflora</i> (L.) Bren.	Commelinaceae	h	a	wee	3	egf, da, sg streams, wet areas in egf, eg/bb	gr	900	1300	sp-nv	oc-dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Musa itinerans</i> Chees.	Musaceae	h	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb, da	gr, ls	950	1375	ag-oc		ja-dc	
<i>Mussaenda deltoidea</i> Craib	Rubiaceae	t	pe	gro	2		gr	1000	1200	my-ji		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Mussaenda parva</i> Wall. ex G. Don	Rubiaceae	l	pd	gro	3	rocks in mxf, eg/bb cliffs	ls	1200	1425	ji-sp		my-dc	flowers
<i>Mussaenda sanderiana</i> Ridl.	Rubiaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/pine, eg/bb, da, sg	gr	1000	1500	dc-ap		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Mycetia glandulosa</i> Craib	Rubiaceae	h	pe	gro	3	egf	gr, ls	1000	1500	ap-my	ap-my	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Mycetia gracilis</i> Craib	Rubiaceae	l	pe	gro	3	streams in mxf, egf	gr, ls	600	1350	oc-nv	ja-fb	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Myrsine semiserrata</i> Wall.	Myrsinaceae	l	pe	gro	2	rocks in mxf, cliffs	ls	1200	1425	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers♀
<i>Nelsonia canescens</i> (Lmk.) Spreng.	Acanthaceae	h	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb, da	gr	900	1100	mr-ap	ap-my	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Nephelium hypoleucum</i> Kurz	Sapindaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr	950	1200	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Nervilia aragoana</i> Gaud.	Orchidaceae	h	pd	gro	2	mxf, eg/bb	ls	1200	1350			jin-dc	leaves
<i>Nervilia crociformis</i> (Zoll. & Mor.) Seid.	Orchidaceae	h	pd	gro	2	bb/df, eg/bb	gr	1100	1300			my-dc	leaves
<i>Oberonia</i>	Orchidaceae	h	pe	epi	2	rocks in eg/bb, mxf, cliffs	ls	1200	1425		fb-mr	ja-dc	
<i>Oenanthe javanica</i> (Bl.) DC.	Umbelliferae	h	a	gro	2	streams in egf, eb/bb	gr	600	1475	dc-ja		jin-mr	flowers
<i>Olea rosea</i> Craib	Oleaceae	t, l	pe	gro	2	da, sg	gr	1000	1100		oc-nv	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Ophiopogon longifolius</i> Desne.	Liliaceae	h	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	ls	1200	1400	my-sp	dc-ja	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Ophiorrhiza aff. nutans</i> Cl. ex Hk. f.	Rubiaceae	h	pe	gro	2	egf	gr, ls	1100	1375	ap-ji	jin-ag	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Ophiorrhiza pseudofasciculata</i> Schan.	Rubiaceae	h	a	gro	3	eg/bb	gr	1200	1350	ag-sp	sp-oc	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Ophiorrhiza trichocarpa</i> Bl. var. <i>trichocarpa</i>	Rubiaceae	h	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1400	my-ji	jin-ag	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Ophiorrhiza phyllon macrobotryum</i> Kurz	Acanthaceae	h	pe	gro	2	egf	gr	1100	1400	ja-mr		ja-dc	flowers

<i>Oplismenus burmamii</i> (Retz.) P. Beauv.	Gramineae	h	pe	gro, wee	3	da, sg da in	gr	800	1500	oc-ja	nv-fb	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Oplismenus compositus</i> (L.) P. Beauv.	Gramineae	h	a	gro	3	eg/pine, eg/bb	gr, ls	400	1500	sp-oc	oc-nv	my-dc	flowers
<i>Oreocnide rubescens</i> (Bl.) Miq.	Urticaceae	t, l	pe	gro	3	streams in eg/pine, egf, mxf	gr, ls	600	1400	fb-ap	sp-dc	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Ormosia sumatrana</i> (Miq.) Prain	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	t	pe	gro	2	egf, eg/bb	gr	1050	1250		oc-nv	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Ornithoboea wildeana</i> Craib	Gesneriaceae	h	pd	epl	3	rocks in mxf cliffs	ls	425	625	oc-nv		my-dc	flowers
<i>Ornithochilus difformis</i> (Wall. ex Lindl.) Schltr.	Orchidaceae	h	pe	epl	2	egf, eg/bb	gr	1100	1400	j-ag		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Orophea polycarpa</i> A. DC.	Annonaceae	l	pe	gro	3	streams in mxf	ls	600	800	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Osbeckia stielata</i> Ham. ex Ker-Gawl. var. <i>crinita</i> (Bth. ex Naud.) C. Han.	Melastomataceae	s	pe	gro	3	eg/bb, egf, da, sg	gr, ls	1100	1500	sp-dc	ja	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Ostodes paniculata</i> Bl.	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	streams in mxf, egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	600	1350		ag-sp	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Oxalis corniculata</i> L.	Oxalidaceae	h	a	gro, wee	3	eg/bb, da, sg	gr, ls	1200	1400	(fb) my-oc	jn-nv	ap-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Paederia pallida</i> Craib	Rubiaceae	v	a	gro	3	rocks in mxf, egf, da	gr, ls	1100	1500	sp-oc	nv-dc	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Palaquium garrettii</i> Flet.	Sapotaceae	t	pe	gro	2	egf	gr	1000	1400	sp-oc		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Pandanus</i> sect. <i>Rykia</i> (de Vr.) Kurz	Pandanaceae	l	pe	gro	2	rocks in egf, cliffs	ls	1300	1375			ja-dc	
<i>Pandanus</i> sect. <i>Rykia</i> (de Vr.) Kurz	Pandanaceae	l	pe	gro	2	streams in bb/df, mxf	gr	500	600			ja-dc	
<i>Panicum brevifolium</i> L.	Gramineae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr	900	1200	sp-oc	oc-nv	my-dc	flowers
<i>Panicum maximum</i> Jacq.	Gramineae	h	pe	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr	500	1100	sp-oc	oc-nv	ja-dc	
<i>Panicum notatum</i> Retz.	Gramineae	h	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1450	my-jl	my-jl	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Panisea uniflora</i> (Lindl.) Lindl.	Orchidaceae	h	pe	epl	4	rocks in egf, mxf cliffs	ls	1300	1425	ap	ap-my	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Paphiopedilum charlesworthii</i> (Rol.) Pflz.	Orchidaceae	h	pe	epl	0,1	rocks in mxf, egf, da, sg	ls	1200	1425			ja-dc	
<i>Parabaena sagittata</i> Miers ex Hk. f. & Th.	Menispermaceae	v	pe	gro	3	rocks in mxf, streams in egf, eg/bb	ls	500	1400	my-jn	sp-nv	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Paraboea glabrisepala</i> Burt	Gesneriaceae	h	pd	epl	3	rocks in egf, mxf cliffs	ls	1200	1425	ag-oc	oc-nv	jn-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Paraboea kerrii</i> (Craib) Burt	Gesneriaceae	s, h	pe	gro	2	egf	ls	1050	1250		nv-dc	ja-dc	fruits

<i>Paris polyphylla</i> J. E. Sm.	Liliaceae	h	pd	gro	2	rocks in egf cliffs		1200	1375		sp	in-dc	
<i>Parthenocissus semicordata</i> (Wall.) Pl.	Vitaceae	wc	pe	gro	2	rocks in mxf cliffs	ls	1200	1425	sp	ja-dc	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Paspalum conjugatum</i> Berg.	Gramineae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da	gr, ls	1100	1525	ag-oc	sp-nv	my-dc	
<i>Pavetta tomentosa</i> Roxb. ex Sm. var. <i>tomentosa</i>	Rubiaceae	l	pd	gro	3	egf, eg/bb rocks, streams in egf	gr	900	1400	my	nv	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Peliosanthes teta</i> Andr. ssp. <i>humilis</i> (Andr.) Jess.	Liliaceae	h	pd	gro	2		gr, ls	1000	1325			ja-dc	
<i>Pennisetum purpureum</i> Schumach.	Gramineae	h	pd	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr	800	1500	nv-ja	dc-fb	in-fb	flowers
<i>Peperomia pellucida</i> (L.) H. B. K. <i>Peperomia tetraphylla</i> (Forst.f.) Hk. & Arn.	Piperaceae	h	a	gro, epl, nat	3	rocks in mxf cliffs, da in egf	gr, ls	500	1200	ag-oc	sp-nv	my-dc	flowers
<i>Pericampylus glaucus</i> (Lmk.) Merr.	Menispermaceae	h	pe	epl, epl	3	rocks in egf, mxf cliffs	gr, ls	1200	1500	ag-sp	sp-nv	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Perilla frutescens</i> (L.) Britt.	Labiatae	h	a	cul	2	egf	gr	1050	1500	mr-ap	ji-ag	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Peristylus constrictus</i> (Lindl.) Lindl.	Orchidaceae	h	pd	gro	2	eg/bb	gr	1250	1400	my	nv-dc	my-dc	fruits
<i>Petrocosmea</i>	Gesneriaceae	h	pd	epl	2	rocks in egf, cliffs	ls	1300	1400	sp	oc-nv	in-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Peucedanum siamicum</i> Craib	Umbelliferae	h	pd	gro	2	da, sg	gr	1500	1525	sp-oc		my-dc	flowers
<i>Phaulopsis dorsiflora</i> (Retz.) Sant.	Acanthaceae	h	pe	gro	3	egf, mxf, eg/bb, da, sg	gr	400	1400	dc-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Phlogacanthus curviflorus</i> (Wall.) Nees var. <i>curviflorus</i>	Acanthaceae	s, l	pe	gro	2	streams in egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1300	nv-fb	dc-mr	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Phoebe lanceolata</i> (Wall. ex Nees) Nees	Lauraceae	t, l	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	1000	1400	ap-my	oc	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Phoebe pallida</i> (Nees) Nees	Lauraceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr	1000	1200	ji-ag		ja-dc	flowers, imm. fruits
<i>Phoebe paniculata</i> Nees	Lauraceae	t	pd	gro	3	egf	gr	1300	1500	fb-mr		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Pholidota articulata</i> Lindl.	Orchidaceae	h	pd	epl	3	rocks in mxf, cliff	ls	1300	1425			in-dc	
<i>Pholidota bracteata</i> (D. Don) Seid.	Orchidaceae	h	pd	epl, epl	3	rocks in mxf, egf, eg/bb cliffs	ls	1200	1425		oc-ja	my-dc	fruits
<i>Phragmites vallatoria</i> (Pluk. ex L.) Veldk.	Gramineae	h	pe	gro, wee	4	da	gr, ls	500	1525	oc-dc	nv-ja	ja-dc	
<i>Phrynium capitatum</i> Willd.	Marantaceae	h	pe	gro	4	streams in egf	gr, ls	925	1350			ja-dc	
<i>Phylacium majus</i> Coll. & Hensl.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	v	pe	gro	2	bb/df, eb/bb eg/pine, eg/bb, da, egf cliffs	gr	950	1200	oc	ja-fb	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Phyllanthus debilis</i> Klein ex Willd.	Euphorbiaceae	h	a, pd	gro	3		gr, ls	1100	1400	sp-fb	oc-fb	in-fb	flowers, fruits

<i>Phyllanthus emblica</i> L.	Euphorbiaceae	t	pd	gro	3	eg/pine, eg/bb, da, sg	gr	1100	1400		sp-fb	my-dc	
<i>Phyllanthus reticulatus</i> Poir.	Euphorbiaceae	sc	pd	gro	3	streams in bb/df, mxf, da	ls	500	700		sp-oc	my-dc	fruits
<i>Phyllanthus urinaria</i> L.	Euphorbiaceae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da	gr, ls	500	1375		sp-nv	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Picrasma javanica</i> Bl.	Simaroubaceae	t, l	pe	gro	3	streams in mxf, egf, egf, eg/bb, da	ls	500	1300		ag-sp	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Pilea microphylla</i> (L.) Liebm.	Urticaceae	h	pe	epl, nat	3	da	gr, ls	400	1500		sp-nv	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Pilea stipulosa</i> Miq.	Urticaceae	h	a	epl	3	rocks in mxf, eg/bb	ls	500	1425		sp	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Pilea trinervia</i> Wight	Urticaceae	h	pe	gro, epl	3	streams in eg/bb, rocks in mxf, egf	gr, ls	1100	1475		my-sp	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Piper boehmeriaefolium</i> (Wall. ex Miq.) C. DC.	Piperaceae	s	pe	gro	3	rocks in egf	ls	1100	1400		fb-mr	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Piper brevicaulis</i> D. DC.	Piperaceae	v	pe	gro	3	egf	ls	1200	1375		my-in	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Piper umbellatum</i> L. var. <i>glabritus</i> (Miq.) DC.	Piperaceae	s, l	pe	gro	2	egf	gr	700	950		sp-oc	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Plantago major</i> L.	Plantaginaceae	h	pe	gro, wee	3	egf, da, sg	gr, ls	1200	1500		my-sp	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Platostoma hispidum</i> (L.) Pat.	Labiatae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr	1000	1200		sp-oc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Platostoma intermedium</i> Pat.	Labiatae	h	pd	epl	2	rocks in egf cliffs	ls	1300	1400		dc-ja	my-dc	flowers
<i>Plectranthus bracteatus</i> (Dunn) Sud.	Labiatae	h	a	epl	3	rocks in mxf, eg/bb	ls	1200	1425		sp-oc	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Pogostemon purpurascens</i> Dalz.	Labiatae	l	pe	gro	3	egf eg/pine	gr	1100	1400		ja-fb	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Pollia haskarilii</i> R. Rao	Commelinaceae	h	pe	gro	3	streams in egf, mxf, eg/bb	gr, ls	500	1400		sp-fb	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Polygala persicariifolia</i> DC.	Polygalaceae	h	a	gro	3	eg/pine, eg/bb, da	ls	1200	1400		oc-nv	my-dc	flowers
<i>Polygala umbonata</i> Craib	Polygalaceae	h	a	gro, epl	2	rocks, cliffs, mxf, eg/bb	ls	1300	1425		sp-ja	my-ja	flowers
<i>Polygonatum kingianum</i> Coll. & Hemsl.	Liliaceae	h	pd	gro	2	egf, eg/bb	ls	1375	1425		sp-oc	ap-nv	flowers, fruits
<i>Polygonum chinense</i> L. var. <i>chinense</i>	Polygonaceae	h	pe	gro	3	mxf, egf, da, s	gr, ls	500	1500		sp-fb	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Polygonum chinense</i> L. var. <i>hispidum</i> Hk. f.	Polygonaceae	h	pe	gro	3	streams in egf, da	gr	1000	1200		nv-dc	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Polygonum nepalense</i> Meisn.	Polygonaceae	h	a	gro, wee	2	da in egf, eg/pine	gr, ls	1400	1500		ag-oc	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Polygonum odoratum</i> Lour.	Polygonaceae	h	pe	gro	3	streams and wet areas in egf, eg/bb	gr	1100	1300		ja-dc	ja-dc	flowers, fruits

<i>Polygonum persicaria</i> L.	Polygonaceae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr, ls	900	1400	mr-my	ap-dc	flowers
<i>Polygonum plebeium</i> R.Br.	Polygonaceae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da, sg streams in	gr	900	1100	mr-my	ap-dc	flowers
<i>Pometia pinnata</i> J.R. & G.Forst.	Sapindaceae	t	pd	gro	2	mx, egf	gr, ls	550	1250		mr-dc	
<i>Porpax lanii</i> Seid.	Orchidaceae	h	pd	epi	3	mx, egf, eg/b b	ls	1300	1425	jl-ag	my-dc	flowers
						streams, wet areas in egf, mx, eg/bb						
<i>Pothos chinensis</i> (Raf.) Merr.	Araceae	v	pe	epl, epl	3	egf, da, sg	gr, ls	550	1325	ag-sp	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Pottsia laxiflora</i> (Bl.) O.K.	Apocynaceae	v	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr	900	1100	my-jn	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Pouzolzia hirta</i> Hassk.	Urticaceae	h	a	gro, wee	3	egf, da	gr	600	1325	ag-sp	my-dc	flowers
<i>Premia flavescens</i> Ham. ex Cl. var. <i>flavescens</i>	Verbenaceae	s	pd	epl	2	eg/pine, eg/bb	gr	1200	1275		my-dc	
<i>Premia fulva</i> Craib	Verbenaceae	wc	pd	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	1100	1350		ja-ap jn- dc	
<i>Premia latifolia</i> Roxb. var. <i>latifolia</i>	Verbenaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	egf	gr	1000	1500	ap-my	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Premia racemosa</i> Wall. ex Schauer	Verbenaceae	l	pd	gro	3	rocks, cliffs in mx	ls	1300	1425	mr-ap	ap-dc	flowers
<i>Premia subcapitata</i> Rehd.	Verbenaceae	s	pd	epl	3	rocks in mx, eg/bb cliffs	ls	1375	1425	jl-sp	my-dc	flowers
<i>Protium serratum</i> (Wall. ex Colebr.) Engl.	Burseraceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr	1000	1400		ja-dc	fruits
<i>Prunus cerasoides</i> Ham. ex D.Don	Rosaceae	t	pd	gro, cul	3	da, sg	gr, ls	1000	1375	ja-fb	ap-oc	flowers
<i>Pseuderanthemum latifolium</i> (Vahl) B. Han.	Acanthaceae	s, l	pe	epl, gr o	3	rocks, streams in mx, egf	gr, ls	400	1200	oc-fb	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Pseudodissochaeta septentrionalis</i> (W.W.Sm.) Nayar	Melastomataceae	t, l	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1350	jl-ag	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Pseudodracontium</i>	Araceae	h	pd	gro	2	rocks in mx, eg/bb cliffs	ls	1375	1425		my-oc	
<i>Pseudechinolaena polystachya</i> (H.B.K.) Stapf	Gramineae	h	a	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr, ls	550	1525	oc-nv	my-dc	flowers
<i>Psidium guajava</i> L.	Myrtaceae	l	pe	gro, cu l, int, n at	3	da, sg	gr	1000	1300	my-jn	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Psychotria monticola</i> Kurz var.	Rubiaceae	l, s	pe	gro	3	egf	gr, ls	1000	1500	ap-my	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Psychotria ophioclyoides</i> Wall.	Rubiaceae	l	pe	gro	3	egf	gr, ls	1000	1500	ap-my	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Psychotria winitii</i> Craib	Rubiaceae	h	pe	gro	3	egf	ls	1000	1400		ja-dc	fruits
<i>Pterospermum grande</i> Craib	Sterculiaceae	t	pe	gro	2	da	gr, ls	1250	1375	my	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Pterospermum grandiflorum</i> Craib	Sterculiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	streams in mx, egf	ls	550	1000		ja-dc	

<i>Pterospermum semisagittatum</i> B.-H. ex Roxb.	Sterculiaceae	t	pe	gro	2	eg/bb	gr	800	1000	my		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Pueraria alopecuroides</i> Craib	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	v	a	gro	3	da, sg	gr, ls	400	1525	ja-fb		jl-my	flowers
<i>Pueraria montana</i> (Lour.) Merr. var. <i>chinense</i> (Ohwi) Maes. & Alm.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	v	pe	gro	2	da, sg	gr	900	1225	sp-oc		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Pueraria rigens</i> Craib	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	wc	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/pine	gr	1100	1450		dc-fb	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Pyrenaria garrettiana</i> Craib	Theaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr	1100	1400		jn-ll	ja-dc	
<i>Quercus semiserrata</i> Roxb.	Fagaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/pine	gr	1100	1400	ja	sp-oc	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Quisqualis indica</i> L. var. <i>indica</i>	Combretaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	da, sg	gr	500	1150	ap-my	sp-oc	ja-dc	flowers, imm. fruits
<i>Radermachera hainanensis</i> Merr.	Bignoniaceae	t	pd	gro	3	rocks in mxf cliffs	ls	1375	1425	ap		ap-dc	flowers
<i>Radermachera ignea</i> (Kurz) Steen.	Bignoniaceae	t, l	pe	gro	2	rocks in bb/df cliffs	ls	450	600	sp-oc		my-dc	
<i>Rapanea yunnanensis</i> Mez	Mysinaceae	t	pe	gro	2	eg/bb	gr	1100	1300		sp-oc	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Rauvolfia verticillata</i> (L.) Baill.	Apocynaceae	l	pe	gro	2	egf, da	gr	1200	1400	mr-ap		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Reinwardtia indica</i> Dum.	Linaceae	h	pd	gro	3	egf, eg/bb da	gr, ls	1100	1500	nv-dc (fb)	ja-fb	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Rhaphidophora decursiva</i> Schott	Araceae	v, cr	pe	epl	3	mxf, egf, eg/bb	gr, ls, sh	525	1400	sp-oc		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Rhaphidophora gigantea</i> (Schott) Ridi.	Araceae	v, cr	pe	epl	3	rocks in egf, mxf cliffs	ls	500	1375	ag	fb	ja-dc	
<i>Rhaphidophora hookeri</i> Schott	Araceae	v, cr	pe	epl	3	streams in eg/bb, rocks in mxf, egf	gr, ls	550	1375	sp	my-jn	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Rhinacanthus calcaratus</i> Nees	Acanthaceae	l	pe	gro	3	streams in mxf	ls	700	800	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Rhopalephora scaberrimum</i> (Bl.) Faden	Commelinaceae	h	pe	gro	3	eg/pine, eg/bb	gr	1200	1375	ag-oc		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Rhus</i>	Anacardiaceae	l, t	pd	gro	3	rocks in mxf cliffs	ls	1400	1425	jl-sp	oc-nv	jn-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Rhus chinensis</i> Mill.	Anacardiaceae	l	pd	gro	3	da sg	gr	900	1400	jl-oc	oc-nv	my-dc	fruits
<i>Rhus rheioides</i> Craib	Anacardiaceae	t	pd, pe	gro	3	egf	gr	1000	1300	ap	oc-nv	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Rhynchosglossum obliquum</i> Bl.	Gesneriaceae	h	a	epl, gro	3	rocks in mxf cliffs, eg/bb, eg/pine	gr, ls	400	1500	sp-nv	nv-dc	my dc	flowers
<i>Rhynchosycheum obovatum</i> (Griff.) Burt	Gesneriaceae	l	pe	gro	3	streams in eg/bb, egf	gr	1150	1400	my-jn	oc	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Rinorea ? macrophylla</i> (Decne.) O. K.	Violaceae	l	pe	gro	2	streams in mxf	ls	550	650	ag-sp	sp-oc	ja-dc	flowers, imm fruits
<i>Rorippa indica</i> (L.) Hiem	Cruciferae	h	a	epl	2	rocks in eg/pine	gr	1450	1500	ag	sp-oc	jn-nv	fruits
<i>Rourea minor</i> (Gaertn.) Leenh. ssp. <i>minor</i>	Connaraceae	wc	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1400		ap-my	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Rubus blepharoneurus</i> Card.	Rosaceae	sc	pe	gro	3	egf	gr, ls	1100	1500	ap-my	ap-my	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Rubus dielsianus</i> Focke	Rosaceae	v	a	gro	2	eg/bb	gr	1100	1250			jn-mr	

<i>Rubus ellipticus</i> J.E. Sm. forma <i>obcordatus</i> Franch.	Rosaceae	v	pe	gro	3	eg/bb, da	gr	1200	1525	dc-ja	fb-mr	ja-dc	
<i>Rungia parviflora</i> (Retz.) Nees var. <i>parviflora</i>	Acanthaceae	h	a	gro	3	bb/df, eg/bb,da	gr	900	1300	sp-fb	nv-fb	my-fb	flowers
<i>Rungia rivicola</i> Craib	Acanthaceae	h	pe	gro	3	rocks in egf	ls	1100	1400	fb-mr		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Sabia limoniacea</i> Wall. ex Hk. f. & Th..	Sabiaceae	wc	pe	gro	2	egf	ls	1200	1400	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Saccharum arundinaceum</i> Retz.	Gramineae	h	pe	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr,ls	500	1525	sp-dc	nv-ja	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Saccharum spontaneum</i> L.	Gramineae	h	pe	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr,ls	400	1525	sp-dc	nv-ja	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Sacciolepis indica</i> (L.) A. Chase	Gramineae	h	a	wee	3	da, sg	gr	900	1525	sp-dc	nv-ja	my-dc	flowers
<i>Sageretia cordifolia</i> Tard.	Rhamnaceae	wc	pd	gro	3	rocks in mxf cliffs	ls	1375	1425	sp-oc	nv-dc	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Salix tetrasperma</i> Roxb.	Salicaceae	t	pd	gro	2	streams in egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1500	sp-oc	dc-nv	oc-sp	flowers♂
<i>Salomonina cantoniensis</i> Lour.	Polygalaceae	h	a	gro	3	egf, eg/pine, da	gr	1000	1400	sp-nv	oc-dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Salvia riparia</i> Kunth	Labiatae	h	pe	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr	900	1300	oc-fb	nv-mr	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Sambucus javanica</i> Reinw. ex Bl.	Caprifoliaceae	s,l	pe	gro	3	eg/bb, egf, da, sg	gr,ls	1000	1525	ji-sp	sp-oc	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Sapindus rarak</i> DC.	Sapindaceae	t	pd	gro	2	egf, eg/bb	ls	1000	1375			my-dc	
<i>Sapria himalayana</i> Griff.	Rafflesiaceae	h	pd	gro, par	1	egf, eg/bb rocks in mxf, egf	ls	1350	1350	ja-fb		leafless	
<i>Saprosma consimile</i> Kurz	Rubiaceae	l	pe	gro	3		ls	1200	1400	my		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Sarcosperma arboreum</i> Bth.	Sapotaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr	1000	1550	ja-fb	ap-my	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Saurauia nepaulensis</i> DC.	Saurauiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf,da,sg	gr,ls	1100	1400	my-jn		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Saurauia roxburghii</i> Wall.	Saurauiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf eg/pine eg/bb	gr	1000	1500	ja-dc	ja-dc	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Sauropus macranthus</i> Hassk.	Euphorbiaceae	l	pe	gro	2	rocks in egf eg/bb cliffs	ls	1300	1400	my-jn	sp	ja-dc	flowers♂,♀, fruits
<i>Sauropus poomae</i> Welz. & Chay.	Euphorbiaceae	h	pe	epl	2	rocks in egf cliffs	ls	1250	1400	oc-mr	oc-nv	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Schefflera bengalensis</i> Gamb.	Araliaceae	s	pe	epl	3	egf	gr,ls	1000	1500	ap-my	my	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Schefflera pteolii</i> Merr.	Araliaceae	t,l,s	pd	epl	3	rocks in mxf	ls	650	1400	ja-fb	fb-ap	my-ap	flowers, fruits
<i>Schefflera pueckleri</i> (C. Koch) Frod.	Araliaceae	s	pe	epl	2	rocks in egf, cliffs	ls	1300	1375	jn-ji		ja-dc	
<i>Schima wallichii</i> (DC.) Korth.	Theaceae	t	pe	gro	4	egf	gr	700	1525	ap-my	dc-mr	ja-dc often changing lvs dc-ja	flowers, fruits
<i>Schizachyrium brevifolium</i> (Sw.) Nees	Gramineae	h	a	gro	3	da,sg	gr	1000	1400	nv-dc	nv-dc	jn-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Scirpus juncoideus</i> Roxb.	Cyperaceae	h	pe	gro	3	wet areas in da, sg	gr	800	1100	mr-my	mr-my	ja-dc	flowers

<i>Scleropyrum pentandrum</i> (Denn.) Mabb.	Santalaceae	t	pe	gro	2	rocks in egf, eb/bb	ls	1200	1400	jl-ag	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Scoparia dulcis</i> L.	Scrophulariaceae	h	a	gro, int, nat, wee	3	da, sg	gr	400	1500	oc-dc	my-dc	
<i>Scurrula ferruginea</i> (Jack) Dans.	Loranthaceae	s	pe	epl, par	3	da, sg	gr	900	1525	jl-sp	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Secamone elliptica</i> R.Br. ssp. elliptica	Asclepiadaceae	v,wc	pe	gro	3	rocks in egf/bb mxf cliffs	ls	1300	1425	oc-nv	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Semecarpus cochinchinensis</i> Engl.	Anacardiaceae	t	pe	gro	3	mx, egf	gr, ls	525	1500	ap	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Senecio scandens</i> B.-H. ex D. Don	Compositae	sc	pd	gro	2	rocks in egf cliffs	ls	1400	1425	fb-mr	my-mr	flowers, fruits
<i>Sericocalyx quadrifarius</i> (Wall. ex Nees) Brem.	Acanthaceae	h	pe	gro	3	eg/bb	gr	1000	1400	dc-ja	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Setaria palmifolia</i> (Koen.) Stapf var. palmifolia	Gramineae	h	pe	gro	3	da	gr, ls	1000	1525	ag-fb	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Setaria parviflora</i> (Poir.) Kerg.	Gramineae	h	a	gro, wee	3	eg/bb, da, sg	gr	1000	1525	sp-oc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Shorea roxburghii</i> G. Don	Dipterocarpaceae	t	pd	gro	2	bb/df, eg/bb	gr	750	1100	fb	my-fb	
<i>Shuteria hirsuta</i> Baker	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	v	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr	1000	1300	nv-dc	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Shuteria involucrata</i> (Wall.) Wight & Arn. var. <i>involuta</i>	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	v	pd	gro	3	egf, da, sg, eg/pine	gr	1100	1500	oc-nv	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Shuteria vestita</i> Wight & Arn.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	v	a	gro	2	eg/bb	gr	1100	1300	dc-ja	my-fb	flowers
<i>Sida rhombifolia</i> L. ssp. <i>rhombifolia</i>	Malvaceae	h	pe	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr, ls	400	1500	sp-fb	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Smilax corbularia</i> Kunth ssp.	Smilacaceae	v	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb, da, sg	gr	1000	1450	jn	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Smilax lanceifolia</i> Roxb.	Smilacaceae	v	pe	gro	3	egf	gr, ls	1000	1500	ja-fb	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Smilax ovalifolia</i> Roxb.	Smilacaceae	v	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr	800	1200		ja-dc	
<i>Smilax perfoliata</i> Lour.	Smilacaceae	v	pe	gro	3	da, sg, eg/bb, egf	gr	1000	1525	ap-jn	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Solanum aculeatissimum</i> Jacq.	Solanaceae	h	a	gro, na t	3	eg/bb, da, sg	gr	1100	1400	my-jn	ap-dc	flowers
<i>Solanum barbisetum</i> Nees	Solanaceae	h	pd	gro	3	eg/bb, da	gr	1100	1400	my-jn	ap-dc	flowers
<i>Solanum macrodon</i> Wall. ex Nees	Solanaceae	h	a	gro	3	mx, eg/bb	gr, ls	600	1400	my-sp	ap-dc	flowers
<i>Solanum verbascifolium</i> L.	Solanaceae	l	pe	gro	3	da	gr, ls	500	700	ag-oc	ja-dc	
<i>Solana heterophylla</i> Lour. ssp. <i>heterophylla</i>	Cucurbitaceae	v	a	gro	2	eg/bb, da, sg	gr	1000	1200		my-dc	
<i>Sonchus wightianus</i> DC. ssp. <i>wightianus</i>	Compositae	h	pe	gro, wee	3	weed, eg/pine, da, sg	gr	900	1525	ja-fb	ja-dc	
<i>Sonerila erecta</i> Jack	Melastomataceae	h	a	gro	3	egf, eg/bb da	gr	1125	1500	oc-nv	my-dc	flowers

<i>Sophora velutina</i> Lindl.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	l	pe	gro	2	bb/df mx/df, cliffs	ls	1400	1425		nv-dc	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Spilanthes paniculata</i> Wall. ex DC.	Compositae	h	a	gro, wee	3	eg/df, pine, da, sg	gr, ls	1000	1525	sp-fb	nv-mr	my-mr	flowers
<i>Spondias axillaris</i> Roxb.	Anacardiaceae	t	pd	gro	3	egf rocks, streams in egf	gr, ls	1100	1400	ja-fb	sp-oc	mr-dc	flowers♂
<i>Staurotheca grandiflora</i> Bth.	Gesneriaceae	h	pe	epl	2		gr, ls	1200	1325	ag-sp		ja-dc	
<i>Stephania elegans</i> Hk.f. & Th.	Menispermaceae	v	a	gro	3	rocks in egf, mx/df cliffs	ls	1300	1425	oc	oc-nv	my-dc	fruits♂
<i>Stephania japonica</i> (Thunb.) Miers var. <i>discolor</i> (Bl.) For.	Menispermaceae	v	a	gro	3	egf, eg/bb, da	gr	1000	1300	my-ag		my-dc	flowers♂
<i>Stephania oblata</i> Craib	Menispermaceae	wc	pd	epl	3	rocks in mx/df, eg/bb cliffs	ls	1200	1400	ap		my-dc	flowers♂
<i>Sterculia balanghas</i> L.	Sterculiaceae	t	pd	gro	3	egf, eg/pine	gr	1000	1500			fb-dc	
<i>Sterculia guttata</i> Roxb.	Sterculiaceae	l	pd	gro	2	rocks in mx/df	ls	1300	1425	fb-mr		mr-nv	flowers
<i>Sterculia lanceolata</i> Cav. var.	Sterculiaceae	l	pe	gro	3	egf, mx/df	ls	550	1350	sp-nv	my-sp	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Sterculia lanceolata</i> Cav. var. <i>principis</i> (Gagnep.) Pheng.	Sterculiaceae	l	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb, bb/df	gr	1000	1400		my-jn	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Sterculia pexa</i> Pierre	Sterculiaceae	t	pd	gro	3	mx/df, da, sg rocks in mx/df, bb/df cliffs	gr, ls	400	750	ja	fb-mr	my-dc	
<i>Sterculia villosa</i> Roxb.	Sterculiaceae	t	pd	gro	3		ls	600	1425	ja-fb		ap-dc	flowers
<i>Stereospermum colais</i> (B.-H. ex Dill.) Mabb.	Bignoniaceae	t	pd	gro	3	egf	gr	1100	1500	ap	ja-mr	ap-fb	flowers
<i>Streblus ilicifolius</i> (Vidal) Corn.	Moraceae	l	pe	gro	3	rocks in mx/df cliffs	ls	400	700			ja-dc	
<i>Streptocaulon juvenis</i> (Lour.) Merr.	Asclepiadaceae	v	pe	gro	3	eg/bb da rocks in egf, mx/df cliffs	gr	1000	1450	my-ja		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Strobilanthes erectus</i> Cl. ex Hoss.	Acanthaceae	l	pe	gro	3		ls	1200	1425	oc-nv		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Strobilanthes rex</i> Cl.	Acanthaceae	l, s	pe	gro	3	egf	gr, ls	1000	1425	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Strobilanthes speciosus</i> Bl.	Acanthaceae	l	pe	gro	4	rocks in egf	ls	1200	1400	oc-nv		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Strobilanthes viscidus</i> Im.	Acanthaceae	h	pe	gro	2	streams in egf, eg/bb	gr	1100	1250			ja-dc	
<i>Styrax benzoides</i> Craib	Styracaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb, da, sg rocks, streams in mx/df	gr	1000	1500	my-jn	oc-nv	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Sumbaviopsis albicans</i> (Bl.) J. J. Sm.	Euphorbiaceae	t	pe	gro	3		ls	500	700			ja-dc	
<i>Symplocos hookeri</i> Cl.	Symplocaceae	t	pe	gro	2	streams, wet areas in egf	gr		1325	oc-nv	ag-sp	ja-dc	
<i>Symplocos macrophylla</i> Wall. ex DC. ssp. <i>sulcata</i> (Kurz) Noot. var. <i>sulcata</i>	Symplocaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1500		mr-ap	ja-dc	

<i>Synedrella nodiflora</i> (L.) Gaertn.	Compositae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr, ls, sh	500	1500	oc-dc	nv-ja	my-fb	
<i>Tabernaemontana bovina</i> Lour.	Apocynaceae	l	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	1100	1425	my	nv-dc	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Tacca chantrieri</i> Andre	Taccaceae	h	pe	gro	2	egf	ls	1200	1350			ja-dc	
<i>Tarenna elliptica</i> Craib var. <i>elliptica</i>	Rubiaceae	l, s	pe	gro	3	streams in egf, rocks in mxf	gr, ls	1100	1400	jn	oc-nv	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Tarenna vanprukii</i> Craib var.	Rubiaceae	t, l	pe	gro	3	rocks in mxf, cliffs	ls	1300	1425	fb-mr	oc-dc	ja-dc	
<i>Tarennoidea wallichii</i> (Hk. f.) Tirv. & Sastre	Rubiaceae	t	pe	gro	2	egf, eg/bb	gr	1200	1400			ja-dc	
<i>Tephrosia kerrii</i> Drum. & Craib	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	l	pe	gro	3	eg/bb, da, sg	gr	1000	1300		ja-fb	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Temstroemia gymnanthera</i> (Wight & Arn.) Bedd.	Theaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/pine	gr	1200	1400	my	oc	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Tetradium glabrifolium</i> (Champ. ex Bth.) T. Hart.	Rutaceae	t, s	pe	gro	3	egf, da	gr, ls	1000	1375	my-jl	jl-oc	ja-dc	flowers ♂, fruits
<i>Tetrasigma cruciatum</i> Craib & Gagnep.	Vitaceae	wc	pe	epl, gro, o	3	streams in bb/df, mxf cliffs	ls	500	1425	fb-ap	nv	ja-dc	flowers ♀
<i>Tetrasigma garrettii</i> Gagnep.	Vitaceae	v	pe	gro	3	streams in egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	1000	1300	dc-ja	my-jn	ja-dc	flowers ♀, fruits
<i>Tetrasigma laoticum</i> Gagnep.	Vitaceae	wc	pe	gro	2	eg/bb	gr, ls	1200	1350	ap	ag	ja-dc	flowers ♀
<i>Tetrasigma quadrangulum</i> Gagnep & Craib	Vitaceae	wc	pe	gro	2	mxf, eg/bb	sh	500	700	oc		ja-dc	flowers ♀
<i>Thaia saprophytica</i> Seid.	Orchidaceae	h	pd	gro, epl	2	rocks in egf	ls	1300	1375	oc		jn-nv	flowers
<i>Thuneda triandra</i> Forssk.	Gramineae	h	pe	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr, ls	500	1525	sp-oc	oc-nv	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Thespesia lampas</i> (Cav.) Dalz. & Gibs. var. <i>lampas</i>	Malvaceae	l	pd	gro	2	eg/bb, da, sg	gr	525	1200	oc		my-dc	
<i>Thladiantha cordifolia</i> (Bl.) Cogn.	Cucurbitaceae	v	a	gro	2	egf eg/pine da sg	gr	1350	1525	ja-dc	oc-nv	my-mr	flowers, fruits
<i>Thladiantha hookeri</i> Cl.	Cucurbitaceae	v	a	gro	2	eg/bb, da, sg	gr	1100	1300	my		my-dc	flowers ♂
<i>Thunbergia</i>	Acanthaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	rocks in mxf cliffs, egf, eg/pine	gr, ls	1350	1525	oc-dc	mr	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Thunbergia coccinea</i> Wall.	Acanthaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	streams in egf, eg/bb, da	gr	1100	1500	nv-dc		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Thunbergia grandiflora</i> Roxb.	Acanthaceae	v	pe	gro	3	eg/bb, da	gr	800	1500	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Thunbergia laurifolia</i> Lindl.	Acanthaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	da, sg		500	1500	nv-fb		ja-dc	
<i>Thunbergia similis</i> Craib	Acanthaceae	v	pd	gro	3	bb/df, eg/bb	gr	1000	1300	oc-nv		my-dc	flowers
<i>Thysanolaena latifolia</i> (Roxb. ex Hom.) Honda	Gramineae	h	pe	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr, ls	500	1525			ja-dc	
<i>Tinomisium petiolar</i> Hk. f. & Th.	Menispermaceae	wc	pe	gro	2	streams in egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1200	my-jn	sp-oc	ja-dc	

<i>Tirpitzia bilocularis</i> Suks. & K. Lar.	Linaceae	h	pd	gro	2	rocks in mxf, da cliffs	ls	1200	1300	ag-sp	ja-fb	jn-fb	flowers
<i>Tithonia diversifolia</i> (Hemsl.) A. Gray	Compositae	h	pe	gro, int, wee	3	da, sg	gr	550	1525	oc-dc		ja-dc	
<i>Toddalia asiatica</i> (L.) Lmk.	Rutaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	egf eg/bb	gr	1000	1400		ap-my	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Torenia pierreana</i> Bon.	Scrophulariaceae	h	a	gro	3	egf, eb/bb	gr	1100	1400	ji-oc	sp-nv	my-dc	flowers
<i>Torenia violacea</i> (Aza. ex Blanco) Penn.	Scrophulariaceae	h	a	gro	3	egf, eg/bb, da	gr, ls	1000	1500	sp-oc	nv-dc	ap-dc	flowers
<i>Toxicarpus aff. wightianus</i> Hk. & Arn.	Asclepiadaceae	v	pe	gro	3	mxf, egf, da	ls	1250	1400	my-jh		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Trema orientalis</i> (L.) Bl.	Ulmaceae	t	pe	gro	3	da, sg	gr, ls	500	1200	oc	dc	ja-dc	flowers, ♂
<i>Trevesia palmata</i> (DC.) Vis.	Araliaceae	l	pe	gro	3	mxf, egf cliffs in	gr, ls	550	1500	fb-mr		ja-dc	
<i>Trichosanthes kerril</i> Craib	Cucurbitaceae	v	a	gro	2	bb/df, mxf	ls	1200	1350	my-oc	my-jn	ap-dc	flowers, ♂, fruits
<i>Trichosanthes ovigera</i> Bl.	Cucurbitaceae	v	a	gro	3	da, sg	gr	1000	1500	sp-nv		my-dc	flowers, ♂
<i>Trichosanthes pubera</i> Bl spp. <i>rubriflos</i> (Thor ex Cay.) Duy. & Prue. var. <i>rubriflos</i>	Cucurbitaceae	v	a	gro	3	bb/df, egf, eg/bb, da	gr, ls	400	1525	jn-oc	sp-oc	my-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Trichotoma dasyphylla</i> (Par. & Rchb. f.) Krzl.	Orchidaceae	h	pe	epi	3	eg/pine	gr	1200	1375			ja-dc	
<i>Tridynamia spectabilis</i> (Kurtz) Stapf.	Convolvulaceae	v	a	gro	3	mxf, da, sg	ls	450	600	fb-mr	mr-ap	jn-ap	flowers
<i>Trigonostemon thyrsoides</i> Stapf	Euphorbiaceae	l	pe	gro	2	rocks in eg/bb, cliffs	ls	1250	1300	ap		ja-dc	flowers ♀
<i>Trisepalum prazeri</i> Burt	Gesneriaceae	s	pd	epl	3	cliffs	ls	1400	1425	ag-oc	nv-dc	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Tristanopsis humanica</i> (Griff.) Wils. & Wat. var. <i>rufescens</i> (Hance) Parn. & Lug.	Myrtaceae	t, l	pe	gro	2	eg/pine	gr	1250	1300	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Triumfetta annua</i> L.	Tiliaceae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da	gr, ls	1000	1500	sp-nv	nv-dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Triumfetta pilosa</i> Roth	Tiliaceae	h	a	gro	3	eg/bb, da	gr	1000	1525	sp-nv	ja-fb	ag-fb	fruits
<i>Triumfetta rhomboidea</i> L.	Tiliaceae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr, ls, sh, ss	500	900		nv-dc	my-dc	
<i>Tupistra albiflora</i> K. Lar.	Liliaceae	h	pe	gro	2	egf	ls	1300	1400	oc-nv		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Turpinia pomifera</i> (Roxb.) Wall. ex DC.	Staphyleaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	gr, ls	900	1500	fb-mr	jn-oc	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Ulmus lanceaefolia</i> Roxb. ex Wall.	Ulmaceae	t	pe	gro	3	rocks in egf cliffs	ls	1250	1400	sp-oc		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Uncaria macrophylla</i> Wall.	Rubiaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	streams in egf, eg/bb	gr	900	1300	sp-oc	nv-ja	ja-dc	
<i>Uraria poilanei</i> Dy Phon	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	s	pe	gro	2	egf, da, sg	gr	1050	1250	nv-dc		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Urena lobata</i> L. ssp. <i>lobata</i> var. <i>lobata</i>	Malvaceae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr, ls, sh, ss	500	1500	oc-dc	nv-fb	my-dc	

<i>Urochloa ruziziensis</i> (Germ. & Eyr.) Morr. & Zul.	Gramineae	h	pe	gro, int, nat, wee	3	da, sg rocks in eg/pine, egf cliffs	gr	800	1200	oc-ia	nv-fb	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Utricularia striatula</i> Sm.	Lentibulariaceae	h	a	epl	2		gr, ls	1500	1500	ag-sp	sp-oc	jn-oc	
<i>Vaccinium sprengelii</i> (D. Don) Steum.	Ericaceae	t, l	pe	gro	3	eg/pine	gr	1200	1450	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Verbena officinalis</i> L.	Verbenaceae	h	a	gro, w ee	3	da, sg	gr	1100	1300	jn-fb	jl-mr	my-mr	flowers, fruits
<i>Vernonia attenuata</i> DC.	Compositae	l	pd	gro, epl	3	rocks in eg/bb, mxf cliffs	ls	1250	1425	oc-nv	nv-dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Vernonia cinerea</i> (L.) Less. var. cinerea	Compositae	h	a	gro, wee	3	da, sg	gr, ls, sh, ss	800	1500	nv-ja	dc-fb	my-fb	
<i>Vernonia divergens</i> (DC.) Edgew.	Compositae	h	pd	gro	3	egf eg/pine da sg	gr, ls	1200	1500	nv-dc	ja-fb	my-fb	flowers, fruits
<i>Vernonia parishii</i> Hk.f.	Compositae	l	pe	gro	3	egf		1100	1500	mr-ap	ap-my	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Vernonia sutepensis</i> Craib	Compositae	h	pe	gro	3	eg/bb	gr	1000	1500	ja-fb	fb-mr	ja-dc	flowers
<i>Viburnum odoratissimum</i> Ker	Caprifoliaceae	sc	pe	gro	3	rocks in mxf cliffs	ls	1375	1425	dc-ja		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Viburnum garrettii</i> Craib	Caprifoliaceae	s, l	pe	gro	2	streams in egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1100	jn-ji	oc	ja-dc	fruits
<i>Vigna radiata</i> (L.) Wilcz. var. sublobata (Roxb.) Verdc.	Leguminosae, Papilionoideae	v	a	gro	3	egf, da	gr	900	1100	oc-nv		my-dc	flowers
<i>Vitex canescens</i> Kurz	Verbenaceae	t	pd	gro	3	bb/df	gr	400	1100			my-dc	
<i>Vitex peduncularis</i> Wall. ex Schauer	Verbenaceae	t	pd	gro	3	bb/df, egf	gr	800	1100	ap-my		mr-nv	flowers
<i>Vitex quinata</i> (Lour.) Will. var. puberula (Lam) Mold.	Verbenaceae	t	pe	gro	3	mxf, egf	gr, ls	600	1500	ap	sp	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Wallichia siamensis</i> Becc.	Palmae	l	pe	gro	3	egf	gr, ls	1200	1375	sp-oc		ja-dc	flowers
<i>Wendlandia ternifolia</i> Cow.	Rubiaceae	l	pe	epl	2	rocks in egf, cliffs	ls	1200	1400	dc-fb	fb	ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Wendlandia tinctoria</i> (Roxb.) DC. ssp. <i>orientalis</i> (Craib) Cow.	Rubiaceae	t, l	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/pine, sg	gr	1000	1500	ja-fb		ja-dc	flowers, fruits
<i>Xanthophyllum virens</i> Roxb.	Polygalaceae	t	pe	gro	2	egf, eg/bb	gr	1100	1200	mr-ap	ja-ag	ja-dc	
<i>Xyris lobbiai</i> Rend.	Xyridaceae	h	pd	gro, wee	2	eg/pine	gr	1250	1325	sp-oc	nv-dc	my-dc	flowers
<i>Youngia japonica</i> (L.) DC.	Compositae	h	a	a	3	eg/bb, da, eg/pine	gr, ls	500	1500	ag-dc	sp-ja	my-dc	flowers
<i>Zanthoxylum oxyphyllum</i> Edgew.	Rutaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	egf	ls	1200	1350	ja		ja-dc	flowers ♂♀, fruits
<i>Zehneria bodinieri</i> (Lev.) Wilde & Duy.	Cucurbitaceae	v	a	gro	3	egf, da	gr, ls	900	1500	oc-nv	nv-dc	my-dc	
<i>Zehneria tenuispica</i> Wilde & Duy.	Cucurbitaceae	v	a	gro	3	da, rocks and cliffs		1000	1425	sp-nv	nv-dc	my-dc	flowers ♂♀, fruits
<i>Zingiber aff. integrum</i> Tong	Zingiberaceae	h	pd	gro	3	mxf, da	ls	1300	1375	ag-sp	oc-nv	my-dc	flowers, imm. fruits

<i>Zingiber bradleyanum</i> Craib	Zingiberaceae	h	pe	gro	3	streams in egf, eg/bb	gr	1100	1300		nv	ja-dc	
<i>Zingiber kerrii</i> Craib	Zingiberaceae	h	pd	gro	2	bb/df, eg/bb	gr	1000	1300	jl-ag	oc-nv	my-dc	
<i>Zingiber smilesianum</i> Craib	Zingiberaceae	h	pd	gro	3	egf	gr,ls	1000	1400	jl-ag	oc-nv	my-dc	fruits
<i>Ziziphus incurva</i> Roxb.	Rhamnaceae	t	pe	gro	3	egf	ls	1200	1400	my-sp	oc-nv	ja-dc	
<i>Ziziphus ?atopensis</i> Pierre	Rhamnaceae	wc	pe	gro	3	mx, eg/bb	gr	500	700			ja-dc	
<i>Ziziphus oenoplia</i> (L.) Mill. var. <i>oenoplia</i>	Rhamnaceae	wc	pd	gro	3	eg/bb, da, sg	gr	600	1150	mr-ap	oc-nv	my-fb	
?	Orchidaceae	h	pd	epl	2	rocks in egf cliffs	ls	1300	1400		oc-nv	jn-nv	fruits

Table 2. List of plant species under phylum gymnospermae surveyed at Doi Tung, Chiang Rai Province.

Species	Family	Habit	Aped	Life mode	Abundance	Habitat	Bedrock	Lower		Upper	Flowering	Fruiting		Leafing	Collected
								Elevation (m)				Months			
<i>Cephalotaxus griffithii</i> Hk. f.	Cephalotaxaceae	t	pe	gro	2	egf	ls	1375	1400			j-j-dc	ja-dc		fruits
<i>Pinus kesiya</i> Rov. ex Gord.	Pinaceae	t	pe	gro also cul	2	ea/pine	ar	1200	1500		fb-mr		ia-dc		

Table 3. List of plant species under phylum pteridophyta surveyed at Doi Tung, Chiang Rai Province.

Species	Family	Habit	Aped	Life mode	Abun- dance	Habitat	Bedrock	Lower		Upper	Flowering	Fruiting	Leafing		Collected
								Elevation (m)	Months				Leafing		
<i>Adiantum philippense</i> L.	Parkeriaceae	h	pd	gro, epl	3	mx f, egf, eg/bb rocks in bb/df, mx f, eg/bb cliffs	gr, ls	500	1250		sp-dc	sp-dc	my-dc		sori
<i>Adiantum zollingeri</i> Mett. ex Kuhn	Parkeriaceae	h	pd	epl	3		gr, ls	500	1500		ag-oc	ag-oc	my-dc		sori
<i>Aglaomorpha coronans</i> (Wall. ex Mett.) Copel.	Polypodiaceae	h	pe	epl	2	eg/bb	ls	1100	1325				ja-dc		
<i>Angiopteris evecta</i> (Forst.) Hoffm.	Marattiaceae	h	pe	gro	3	streams in egf, eg/bb	gr	1100	1400		ja-dc	ja-dc	ja-dc		sori
<i>Anisocampium cumingianum</i> Presl	Athyriaceae	h	pd	gro	3	bb/df, eg/bb	gr, ls	550	1100		sp-nv	sp-nv			sori
<i>Araostegia imbricata</i> Ching	Davalliaceae	h	pd	epl	3	rocks in mx f, eg/bb cliffs	ls	1300	1425		jl-sp	jl-sp	my-dc		sori
<i>Asplenium cheilosorum</i> Kunze ex Mett.	Aspleniaceae	h	pe	epl	3	rocks and streams in egf	gr	1100	1325		nv-fb	nv-fb	ja-dc		sori

<i>Asplenium grevillei</i> Wall. ex Hk. & Grev.	Aspleniaceae	h	pe	epl	3	rocks in eg/bb, mxf, cliffs	ls	1300	1400	sp-nv	sp-nv	ja-dc	sori
<i>Asplenium interjectum</i> Christ	Aspleniaceae	h	pd	gro	3	rocks in egf, eg/bb cliffs	ls	1300	1425	jl-sp	jl-sp	my-dc	sori
<i>Asplenium obscurum</i> Bl.	Aspleniaceae	h	pe	epl	2	streams in eg/bb	gr	1050	1200	ja-dc	ja-dc	ja-dc	
<i>Athyrium anisopterum</i> Christ	Athyriaceae	h	pd	gro	3	bb/df, eg/bb	gr	1000	1400	jl-sp	jl-sp	my-dc	sori
<i>Blechnum orientale</i> L.	Blechnaceae	h	pe	gro	3	streams in egf, wet areas in eg/bb	gr	500	1500	jn-nv	jn-nv	ja-dc	sori
<i>Blechnum orientale</i> L.	Dryopteridaceae	h	pe	gro	3	streams in egf	gr, ls	1100	1300	dc-fb	dc-fb	ja-dc	sori
<i>Boblitis sinensis</i> (Bak.) K. Iw. var. <i>sinensis</i>	Lomatopsidaceae	h	pe	epl	3	streams, wet areas in egf	gr, ls	900	1350	nv-ja	nv-ja	ja-dc	sori
<i>Boblitis virens</i> (Wall. ex Hk. & Grev.) Schott var. <i>virens</i>	Lomatopsidaceae	h	pe	epl	2	rocks, streams in egf	gr, ls	1000	1325			ja-dc	
<i>Brainea insignis</i> (Hk.) J. Sm.	Blechnaceae	h, l	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/pine	gr	1200	1450			ja-dc	sori
<i>Brainea insignis</i> (Hk.) J. Sm.	Dryopteridaceae	h	pe	gro	3	eg/bb, da	gr	1100	1400	nv-dc	nv-dc	ja-dc	sori
<i>Chellanthus fragilis</i> Hk.	Parkeriaceae	h	pd	epl	3	rock in mxf, eg/bb cliffs	ls	1300	1425	jl-ag	jl-ag	my-dc	sori
<i>Chellanthus pseudoargentea</i> (S.K.Wu) K. Iw.	Parkeriaceae	h	pd	gro	3	rocks in mxf, cliffs	ls	1375	1400	fb-ap	fb-ap	jn-ap	sori
<i>Cibotium barometez</i> (L.) J. Sm.	Dicksoniaceae	h	pe	gro	3	egf, da	ls	1200	1500	sp-oc	sp-oc	ja-dc	sori
<i>Davallia trichomanoides</i> Bl. var. <i>lorranii</i> (Hance) Holtt.	Davalliaceae	h	pd	epi	3	egf	gr	1000	1300	jl-sp	jl-sp	my-dc	sori
<i>Davallodes membranulosum</i> (Wall. ex Hk.) Copel.	Davalliaceae	h	pd	epl, epl	3	rocks in bb/df, mxf, cliffs	ls	1300	1425	jl-sp	jl-sp	my-dc	sori
<i>Dicranopteris curranii</i> Copel.	Gleicheniaceae	h	pe	gro	3	da	gr	1200	1350	jl-sp	jl-sp	ja-dc	sori
<i>Dicranopteris linearis</i> (Burm. f.) Underw. var. <i>linearis</i>	Gleicheniaceae	h	pe	gro	3	da	gr	600	1525	jn-sp	jn-sp	ja-dc	sori
<i>Diplazium esculentum</i> (Retz.) Sw.	Athyriaceae	h	pe	gro	3	streams in bb/df, wet areas in eg/bb	gr	700	1150	ja-fb	ja-fb	ja-dc	sori
<i>Diplazium muricatum</i> (Mett.) v. A. v. Ros.	Athyriaceae	h	pe	gro	3	rocks in egf, eg/bb	ls	1125	1400	oc-nv	oc-nv	ja-dc	sori
<i>Dymoglossum piloselloides</i> (L.) Presl var. <i>piloselloides</i>	Polypodiaceae	h, cr	pe	epl, epl	3	rocks in mxf, egf	ls	1100	1400	ag-oc	ag-oc	ja-dc	sori
<i>Drynaria propinqua</i> (Wall. ex Mett.) J. Sm. ex Bedd.	Polypodiaceae	h	pd	epl	2	egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	1000	1500	jl-sp	jl-sp	my-ja	sori
<i>Drynaria rigidula</i> (Sw.) Bedd.	Polypodiaceae	h	pd	epl	3	eg/bb	gr	1000	1400	my-ji	my-ji	my-dc	sori
<i>Dryopteris cochleata</i> (D. Don) C. Chr.	Dryopteridaceae	h	pe	gro	3	eg/bb, da	gr	1100	1400	nv-dc	nv-dc	ja-dc	sori
<i>Equisetum debile</i> Roxb. ex Vauch.	Equisetaceae	h	pe	gro	2	wet areas in bb/df	gr, ls	400	800			ja-dc	
<i>Hymenophyllum polyanthos</i> (Sw.) Sw.	Hymenophyllaceae	h	pe	epl	2	egf	ls	1200	1375	sp-nv	sp-nv		sori
<i>Lepisorus nudus</i> (Hk.) Ching	Polypodiaceae	h	pe	epl	3	egf, eg/pine	gr, ls	1200	1525	ag-oc	ag-oc	ja-dc	sori
<i>Leptochilus ellipticus</i> (Thunb.) Noot.	Polypodiaceae	h	pe	gro	2	streams in egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	1100	1350	ag-oc	ag-oc	ja-dc	sori

<i>Leucostegia immersa</i> Presl	Davalliaceae	h	pd	epl, epl	3	rocks in mxfl, eg/bb cliffs	gr, ls	1300	1425	jl-sp	jl-sp	my-dc	sori
<i>Loxogramme involuta</i> (D. Don) Presl	Polypodiaceae	h	pe	epl, epl	3	rocks in mxfl cliffs	ls	1300	1425	sp-nv	sp-nv	ja-dc	sori
<i>Lycopodium cernuum</i> L.	Lycopodiaceae	h	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr	600	1300	ja-dc	ja-dc	ja-dc	strobili
<i>Lygodium flexuosum</i> (L.) Sw.	Schizaeaceae	v	pd	gro	3	eg/bb, da	gr	500	1500	sp-oc	sp-oc	my-dc	sori
<i>Microlepia speluncae</i> (L.) Moore	Dennstaedtiaceae	h	pe	gro	3	eg/bb, da	gr	1200	1500	ja-dc	ja-dc	ja-dc	sori
<i>Microsorium zippelii</i> (Bl.) Ching	Polypodiaceae	h	pd	epl, epl	3	rocks and streams in egf, mxfl, eg/bb cliffs	gr, ls	1000	1425	sp-ja	sp-ja	jn-fb	sori
<i>Oleandra undulata</i> (Willd.) Ching	Oleandraceae	h	pd	gro	3	eg/pine, eg/bb	gr	1100	1400	ag-oc	ag-oc	my-dc	sori
<i>Ophioglossum petiolatum</i> Hk.	Ophioglossaceae	h	pd	gro, epl	2	egf, da	gr, ls	950	1375	jn-oc	jn-oc	my-dc	sori
<i>Phymatosorus lucidus</i> (Roxb.) P. S.	Polypodiaceae	h	pe	epl	3	rocks in mxfl cliffs	ls	1200	1425	dc-ap	dc-ap	ja-dc	sori
<i>Pityrogramma cabmelanos</i> (L.) Link	Parkeriaceae	h	pe	gro	2	egf, da, sg	gr	1100	1200	oc-dc	oc-dc	ja-dc	sori
<i>Platynerium wallichii</i> Hk.	Polypodiaceae	h	pd	epl	2	dof, eg/bb	gr	500	1050	ag-oc	ag-oc	jn-dc	
<i>Polypodium mammeiense</i> H. Christ	Polypodiaceae	h	pd	epl, epl	3	egf	ls	1100	1400	jl-sp	jl-sp	jn-dc	sori
<i>Polystichum lindsaeifolium</i> Scott. ex Ridl.	Dryopteridaceae	h	pe	epl	3	mxfl, egf	ls	1300	1425	sp-nv	sp-nv	ja-dc	sori
<i>Pteridium aquilinum</i> (L.) Kuhn ssp. <i>aquilinum</i> var. <i>wightianum</i> (Ag.) Tyr.	Dennstaedtiaceae	h	pe	gro	4	da, sg	gr, ls	1000	1525			ja-dc	
<i>Pteridrys cnemidaria</i> (Christ) C. Chr. & Ching	Dryopteridaceae	h	pe	gro	2	streams in mxfl	sh	500	700	nv-ja	nv-ja	ja-dc	sori
<i>Pteris biaurita</i> L.	Pteridaceae	h	pe	gro	3	mxfl, da	gr, ls	500	1500	sp-oc	sp-oc	ja-dc	
<i>Pteris longipes</i> D. Don	Pteridaceae	h	pe	gro	2	streams in egf	gr, ls	1200	1350			ja-dc	
<i>Pteris subquinata</i> Wall. ex Ag.	Pteridaceae	h	pd	epl	3	rocks in egf cliffs	ls	1200	1400	sp-nv	sp-nv		sori
<i>Pteris venusta</i> O. K.	Pteridaceae	h	pe	gro	2	eg/bb, da	ls	1100	1350	ag-oc	ag-oc	ja-dc	
<i>Pyrrhosia lingua</i> (Thunb.) Far. var. <i>heteractis</i> (Mett. ex Kuhn) Hoven.	Polypodiaceae	h	pe	gro, epl	3	rocks in mxfl cliffs	ls	500	1425	sp-dc	sp-dc	ja-dc	sori
<i>Pyrrhosia porosa</i> (Wall. ex Presl) Hoven. var. <i>tonkinensis</i> (Gies.) Hoven.	Polypodiaceae	h	pe	gro, epl	3	rocks in mxfl, egf cliffs	gr, ls	1200	1425	sp-dc	sp-dc	ja-dc	sori
<i>Selaginella helferi</i> Warb.	Selaginellaceae	v, h	a	gro	3	eg/bb, da	gr	500	1150	oc-fb	oc-fb	my-ja	sporangia
<i>Selaginella involvens</i> (Sw.) Spr.	Selaginellaceae	h	pd	epl, epl	3	eg/bb	ls	1300	1425	jl-sp	jl-sp	my-dc	sporangia
<i>Selaginella kurzii</i> Bak.	Selaginellaceae	h	a	epl	3	rocks in bb/df cliffs	ls	400	800	sp-oc	sp-oc	jn-dc	sporangia
<i>Selaginella minutifolia</i> Spr.	Selaginellaceae	h	a	gro	3	eg/bb	ls	1100	1300	oc-nv	oc-nv	my-nv	sporangia
<i>Selaginella roxburghii</i> (Hk. & Grev.) Spr. var. <i>roxburghii</i>	Selaginellaceae	h	a	epl	3	rocks in mxfl, egf, eg/bb cliffs	ls	1300	1400	sp-nv	sp-nv	my-dc	sporangia
<i>Selaginella tenuifolia</i> Spr.	Selaginellaceae	h	a	gro	3	egf, da	gr	900	1450	sp-nv	sp-nv	my-dc	sporangia
<i>Sphenomiris chinensis</i> (L.) Maxon var. <i>chinensis</i>	Lindsaeaceae	h	pe	gro	3	egf, da	gr	1100	1400	ja-dc	ja-dc	ja-dc	sori

<i>Tectaria decurrens</i> (Presl) Copel.	Dryopteridaceae	h	pe	gro	3	streams in egf	gr, ls	1100	1300	dc-fb	dc-fb	ja-dc	sori
<i>Tectaria herpetocaulos</i> Holtt.	Dryopteridaceae	h	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	gr, ls	550	1375	sp-nv	sp-nv	ja-dc	sori
<i>Thelypteris nudata</i> (Roxb.) Mort. var. <i>nudata</i>	Thelypteridaceae	h	pe	gro	3	mostly streams, wet areas in eg/bb, egf	gr, ls	1100	1500	jl-oc	jl-oc	ja-dc	sori
<i>Thelypteris parasitica</i> (L.) Fosb.	Thelypteridaceae	h	pe	gro	3	egf, da, sg	gr	1100	1500	ja-dc	ja-dc	ja-dc	sori
<i>Thelypteris subelata</i> (Bak.) K. Iw.	Thelypteridaceae	h	pe	gro	3	egf, eg/bb	ls	1125	1400	sp-nv	sp-nv	ja-dc	sori
<i>Thelypteris terminans</i> (Hk.) Tag. & K. Iw.	Thelypteridaceae	h	pe	gro	3	eg/bb	gr, ls	800	1250	ag-dc	ag-dc	ja-dc	sori
<i>Thelypteris truncate</i> (Poir.) K. Iw.	Thelypteridaceae	h	pe	gro	2	streams in egf, eg/bb	gr	1000	1200	ja-dc	ja-dc	ja-dc	sori
<i>Woodwardia japonica</i> (L. f.) Sm.	Blechnaceae	h	pe	gro	2,3	eg/bb, egf	gr, ls	1100	1400	jl-dc	jl-dc	ja-dc	sori

Table 4. Lis of plant species under phylum bryophyta surveyed at Doi Tung, Chiang Rai Province.

Species	Family	Habit	Aped	Life mode	Abundance	Habitat	Bed rock	Lower Elevation (m)		Upper	Flowering Months	Fruiting Months	Leafing	Collected
								Lower	Upper					
<i>Brachymenium</i>	Bryaceae	h	pe	epl	3	rocks in eg/pine	gr	1450	1525	sp-oc	sp-oc	sp-oc	ja-dc	capsules
<i>Brachymenium nepalense</i> Hk.	Bryaceae	h	pe	epl	3	eg/pine	gr	1450	1525	sp-oc	sp-oc	sp-oc	ja-dc	capsules
<i>Dumortiera hirsuta</i> (Sw.) Nees	Marchantiaceae	h	pe	epl	3	rocks, streams in egf, eg/bb	gr	1100	1200	oc-nv	oc-nv	oc-nv	ja-dc	sporophyte
<i>Entodon macropodus</i> (Medw.) Mitt.	Entodontaceae	h	pe	epl	3	rocks in egf, mxf	ls	1300	1425	sp-oc	sp-oc	sp-oc	ja-dc	capsules
<i>Entodon plicatus</i> C. Muell.	Entodontaceae	h	pe	epl	3	rocks in egf, eb/bb	ls	1200	1400	sp-nv	sp-nv	sp-nv	ja-dc	capsules
<i>Fissidens nobilis</i> Griff.	Fissidentaceae	h	pe	epl	2	rocks, streams wet areas in egf	gr, ls	1200	1325				ja-dc	
<i>Hypophila involuta</i> (Hk.) Jaeg.	Pottiaceae	h	pe	epl	3	rocks in eg/pine	gr	1450	1525	sp-oc	sp-oc	sp-oc	ja-dc	capsules
<i>Hypopterygium flavolimbatum</i> Mull. & Hal.	Hypoterygiaceae	h	pe	epl	3	rocks in egf, cliffs	ls	1200	1400				ja-dc	
<i>Leucobryum aduncum</i> Dozy & Moik. var. <i>scalare</i> (C. Muell. ex Fleisch.) A. Eddy	Leucobryaceae	h	pe	epl	3	eg/bb	gr	1100	1400	jl-nv	jl-nv	jl-nv	ja-dc	capsules
<i>Meteoriopsis squarrosa</i> (Hk.) Fleisch. var. <i>squarrosa</i>	Meteoriaceae	h	pe	epl	4	rocks, cliffs	ls	1200	1425				ja-dc	
<i>Papillaria semitoria</i> (C. Muell.) Jaeg.	Meteoriaceae	h	pe	epl	4	rocks in mxf, cliffs	ls	1300	1425				ja-dc	
<i>Phaeoceros laevis</i> (L.) Prosk.	Anthocerotaceae	h	pe	gro	2	eg/bb	gr	1100	1500	sp-oc	sp-oc	sp-oc	ja-dc	sporophyte
<i>Plagiomnium succulentum</i> (Mitt.) Kop.	Mniaceae	h	pe	epl	3	rocks in mxf, egf, cliffs	ls	1200	1400				ja-dc	
<i>Pogonatum neesii</i> (C. Muell.) Dozy	Polytrichaceae	h	pe	gro	4	eg/bb	gr	1100	1400	oc-nv	oc-nv	oc-nv	ja-dc	capsules
<i>Racomitrium orthocarpum</i> Wils. ex	Racomitriaceae	h	pe	epl	3	egf	gr, ls	1100	1400	my-ag	my-ag	my-ag	ja-dc	capsules

Full Paper

Estimation of number and density, and random distribution testing of important plant species in Ban Pong Forest, Sansai District, Chiang Mai Province, Thailand using T-Square sampling

Phahol Sakkatat

Department of Mathematics and Statistics, Faculty of Science, Maejo University, Sansai, Chiang Mai, Thailand 50290

E-Mail : Phahol@mju.ac.th

* Author to whom correspondence should be addressed.

Received: 5 April 2007; in revised form: 30 April 2007 / Accepted: 1 May 2007 / Published: 2 May 2007

Abstract: A study by T-square sampling method was conducted to investigate important plant species in Ban Pong Forest, Sansai district, Chiang Mai province by estimation of their number and density, and testing of their random distribution. The result showed that, there were 14 kinds of important plant species, viz. *Dipterocarpus tuberculatus* Roxb., *Shorea obtuse* Wall. exBlume, *Bridelia retusa* (L.) A. Juss, *Derris scandens* Benth., *Thysostachys siamensis*, *Parinari anamense* Hance, *Vitex pinnata* L.f., *Canarium subulatum* Guill., *Litsea glutinosa* C.B.Roxb., *Alphonsea glabrifolia* Craib., *Pueraria mirifica*, *Vatica stapfiana* van Slooten, *Walsura robusta* Rox. and *Dipterocarpus alatus* Roxb. By far, *Dipterocarpus tuberculatus* Roxb was greatest in number and density, and all of the species had random distribution, except *Walsura robusta* Roxb and *Dipterocarpus alatus* Roxb

Keywords: plant species, density, random distribution, and T-square sampling

Introduction

Forests are an important part of nature. For one thing they are the main source of streams and rivers, the lifeblood of humanity. Their variety stems from the differences in climate and geographical area. Thailand has about 32% of its land covered with forests, in which the northern part is richest;

about 54% of its soil is forest area [1], of which a large part is in Chiang Mai, the biggest province of the country.

An important forest of Chiang Mai is Ban Pong Forest in Sansai District. Included in a conservation scheme in 1995, it has nourished and old settlement of ethnic Thai community nearby since 1858, or more than 140 years ago. Nowadays, the settlement has 178 homes and 789 people who depend mainly on agriculture for their livelihood. Ban Pong Forest is still rather virgin. It has a large spring and is the source of an important stream. Coupled with the varied environment-friendly agricultural activities of the Ban Pong settlement, it is potentially an important tourist attraction. Motivated by the importance of this forest, we are interested in studying its plant population, and this investigation is a result of our study, which concentrated on the kind, density, and distribution of the plant species in the forest [2].

Materials and Methods

In this work, the sampling for estimation of the number and density, and the random distribution testing of the studied plant species were performed using the T-square sampling method, whose principle is as follows [3,4].

T-square sampling method

T-square sampling method is one kind of distance-based methods for sampling points in space, which are sometimes called nearest neighbor methods. They are widely used in forestry, for example, to estimate the density of trees in a region. Various types of distances have been used in this context, such as distances from trees to their nearest neighbours or distances from random points to their nearest trees and then to the nearest neighbouring trees. Of course, all these types of distances can also be used for sampling other objects.

One approach to the estimation of the density of points requires the assumption that objects occur at random positions, and that the distances from m random points to their nearest objects have been measured as $X_1, X_2, X_3, \dots, X_m$. This means that the area searched from the i th random point before an object was found in the area within a circle with radius X_i , i.e. $A_i = \pi X_i^2$. Hence, an unbiased estimate of the area in the population that is occupied by one object is

$$\bar{A} = \sum_{i=1}^m A_i / m = \frac{\pi \sum_{i=1}^m X_i^2}{m}$$

where the summations are over the m random points. It follows that an estimate of the density of objects per unit area is

$$\hat{D} = 1/\bar{A} = \frac{m}{\pi \sum_{i=1}^m X_i^2}.$$

It can be shown that $\hat{D}$ has the approximate standard error $SE(\hat{D}) = \sigma_A D^2 / \sqrt{m}$ where σ_A is the population standard deviation of A_i values. The standard error can therefore be estimated by $S\hat{E}(\hat{D}) = s_A \hat{D}^2 / \sqrt{m}$ where s_A is the sample standard deviation of A_i values.

For a regular pattern of objects the distance from random points to objects will tend to be smaller than with a random pattern, while the distances from each object to its nearest neighbour will tend to

be larger than with a random pattern. The reverse is true with a clustered pattern, so that the distances from random points to their nearest objects will tend to be large and the distances between neighbouring objects will tend to be small. One useful way to obtain both point to object distances involves the use of T-square sampling. Here, the distance is measured from a random point to the nearest object, and then from that object to the nearest neighbour in the direction away from the initial point, as shown in Figure 1. Therefore, the area searched for the first object is omitted in the search for the second object. Hence, if objects are located at random then the search area for the first object and the search area for the second object will be independent random variables.

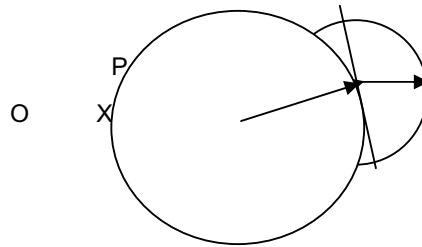


Figure 1. T-square sampling. The point O is randomly chosen, and the nearest object is found at P. The nearest neighbour to P is then found by searching only in the area above the T which is formed by the line OP and the line through P that is perpendicular to OP.

Suppose that a T-square sample of size m is taken (this study uses $m=10$), so that the distances $X_1, X_2, X_3, \dots, X_m$ from m random points to the nearest objects are determined, and also the distances $Y_1, Y_2, Y_3, \dots, Y_m$, from each of the m objects to their nearest neighbours in the directions away from the random points. The search area from the i th random point to the nearest object is then $A_{X_i} = \pi X_i^2$, so that an estimate of density based on the X distances is

$$\hat{D}_X = \frac{m}{\sum_{i=1}^m A_{X_i}}$$

On the other hand, the half-circle search area from the i th object to its nearest $A_{Y_i} = \frac{1}{2} \pi Y_i^2$, so that an estimate of density based on the Y distances is

$$\hat{D}_Y = \frac{m}{\sum_{i=1}^m A_{Y_i}}.$$

A combined estimate of density that may be somewhat robust to a non-random pattern is then $\hat{D}_p = \sqrt{(\hat{D}_X \hat{D}_Y)}$. The standard errors of $\hat{D}_p$ can be estimated by

$$SE(\hat{D}_p) = \frac{\sqrt{SE(\hat{D}_X)^2 + SE(\hat{D}_Y)^2}}{(2\hat{D}_p)}.$$

A test for randomness can be carried out using the same data since for randomly located objects, the statistic U is

$$U = \frac{\sum_{i=1}^m \frac{A_{x_i}}{A_{x_i} + A_{y_i}}}{m}.$$

The U statistic has an approximately normal distribution with mean = $\frac{1}{2}$ and standard error $SE(U) = \frac{1}{\sqrt{12m}}$. Hence the statistic

$$Z_U = \frac{U - \frac{1}{2}}{\sqrt{\frac{1}{12m}}}$$

will approximately have a standard normal distribution. Significantly low values of Z_U indicate regularity in the point pattern, non-significant values indicate randomness, and significantly large values indicate clustering.

Results

The results revealed that there were 14 important plant species of Ban Pong forest, viz. (from the most to the least abundant) *Dipterocarpus tuberculatus* Roxb.(1), *Shorea obtuse* Wall. exBlume(2), *Bridelia retusa* (L.) A. Juss(3), *Derris scandens* Benth.(4), *Thysostachys siamensis*(5), *Parinari anamense* Hance(6), *Vitex pinnata* L.f.(7), *Canarium subulatum* Guill.(8), *Litsea glutinosa* C.B.Roxb.(9), *Alphonsea glabrifolia* Craib.(10), *Pueraria mirifica*(11), *Vatica stapfiana* van Slooten(12), *Walsura robusta* Rox.(13) and *Dipterocarpus alatus* Roxb.(14). The results of the estimation of the number and density, and those of the random testing are shown in Tables 1 and 2.

Table 1 shows that of all 14 kinds of plant species, *Dipterocarpus tuberculatus* Roxb was the highest in number and density, i.e. about 1.08 millions and *Dipterocarpus alatus* Roxb. was the lowest, i.e. about 79.6 thousands.

From Table 2, it was found that of the 14 plant species studied, 12 gave no statistical significance for the randomness test, thus indicating random distribution. These were *Dipterocarpus tuberculatus* Roxb., *Shorea obtuse* Wall. exBlume, *Bridelia retusa* (L.) A. Juss, *Derris scandens* Benth., *Thysostachys siamensis*, *Parinari anamense* Hance, *Vitex pinnata* L.f., *Canarium subulatum* Guill., *Litsea glutinosa* C.B.Roxb., *Alphonsea glabrifolia* Craib., *Pueraria mirifica*, and *Vatica stapfiana* van Slooten. Only 2 plant species, *Walsura robusta* Rox. and *Dipterocarpus alatus* Roxb., showed statistical significance for the randomness test implicating non-random distribution.

Table 1. Number and density estimation of plant species

Plant species (descending order)	Average in number (per 100 m ²) $\hat{D}_p$	Interval estimation of number at 95%(per 100 m ²) $\hat{D}_p \pm Z_{\alpha/2} SE(\hat{D}_p)$	Interval estimation of number at 95% of Ban Pong forest (9.7152 km ²)
1	11.14	11.14 ± 1.86	1,082,273.28±180,702.72
2	8.63	8.63 ± 1.23	838,421.76±119,496.96
3	5.28	5.28 ± 1.71	512,962.56±166,129.92
4	4.00	4.00 ± 1.33	388,608.00±129,212.16
5	3.01	3.01 ± 1.27	292,427.52±123,383.04
6	2.80	2.80 ± 0.96	272,025.60±93,265.92
7	2.75	2.75 ± 1.45	267,168.00±141,744.76
8	2.70	2.70 ± 1.64	262,310.40±159,329.28
9	2.69	2.69 ± 0.42	261,338.88±40,803.84
10	2.49	2.49 ± 0.56	241,908.48±54,405.12
11	2.22	2.22 ± 0.54	215,677.44±52,462.08
12	1.63	1.63 ± 0.32	158,357.76±31,088.64
13	1.48	1.48 ± 0.38	143,784.96±36,917.76
14	0.82	0.82 ± 0.19	79,664.64±18,458.88

Table 2. Test for randomness of plant species

Plant species (descending order)	U	Z_U
1	1.003	0.551 ^{ns}
2	1.477	1.070 ^{ns}
3	1.475	1.069 ^{ns}
4	1.831	1.458 ^{ns}
5	1.564	1.165 ^{ns}
6	1.431	1.020 ^{ns}
7	1.679	1.292 ^{ns}
8	1.134	0.695 ^{ns}
9	1.969	1.609 ^{ns}
10	1.307	0.884 ^{ns}
11	2.231	1.897 ^{ns}
12	1.269	0.842 ^{ns}
13	2.410	2.093 *
14	2.873	2.600 *

note : ns = no statistical significance at alpha = .05

* = statistical significance at alpha = .05

Discussion and Conclusion

Our conducted survey indicated that there were 14 important plant species in Ban Pong Forest, viz. *Dipterocarpus tuberculatus* Roxb., *Shorea obtuse* Wall. exBlume, *Bridelia retusa* (L.) A. Juss, *Derris scandens* Benth., *Thysostachys siamensis*, *Parinari anamense* Hance, *Vitex pinnata* L.f., *Canarium subulatum* Guill., *Litsea glutinosa* C.B.Roxb., *Alphonsea glabrifolia* Craib., *Pueraria mirifica*, *Vatica stapfiana* van Slooten., *Walsura robusta* Rox., and *Dipterocarpus alatus* Roxb. Among these, *Dipterocarpus tuberculatus* Roxb. was found to be highest in number and density. The reasons may stem from the fact that this plant can grow in poor soil and that its wood is less useful for timber than other woods, hence less chance of being cut down. On the other hand, *Dipterocarpus alatus* Roxb. was lowest in density, which is most probably due to the fact that the plant is slow-growing, slowly propagating and is frequently cut for its useful timber. As to the random distribution testing result, this shows that most plant species had random distribution in Ban Pong Forest. Considering its general uniformity in soil type, moisture, and inclination, this finding is not surprising. The exception which is found in *Walsura robusta* Rox. and *Dipterocarpus alatus* Roxb. is most likely due to the rarity of these 2 plant species, thus making their propagation rather limited to the vicinity of the parent plants.

References

1. Department of Forestry, "Forestry Statistics Annual Report", Ministry of Natural Resources and Environment., 2007.
2. Ban Pong Forest Conservation Project, "Ban Pong Forest Conservation and Development". Maejo Visions., 2001, 1, 16-19.
3. F. J. M. Bryan, "The Design and Analysis of Research Studies.", Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 1992.
4. P. Sakkatat, "T-Square Sampling", *Bang Phra Center Journal*, 1997, 4, 27-30.

Photos of Studied plants



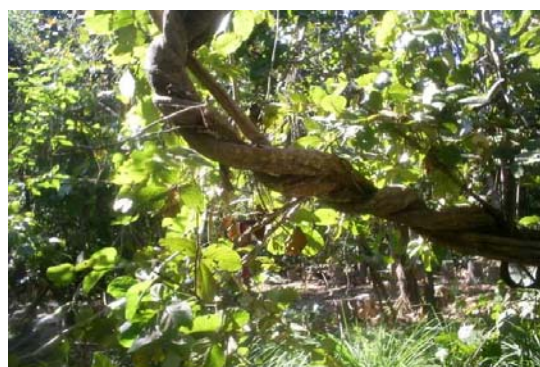
Litsea glutinosa C.B.Roxb.



Parinari anamense Hance



Vitex pinnata L.f.



Pueraria mirifica



Canarium subulatum Guill.



Dipterocarpus tuberculatus Roxb.



Walsura robusta Roxb.



Bridelia retusa (L.) A. Jus



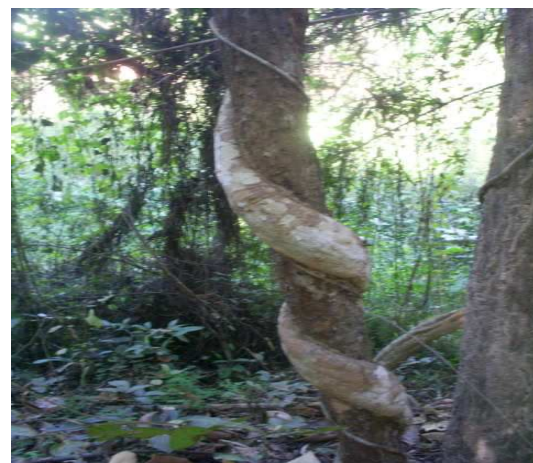
Dipterocarpus alatus Roxb.



Shorea obtuse wall exBlume



Thysostachys Siamensis



Derris scandens ROXB. Benth.



Vatica stapfiana van Slooten



Alphonsea glabrifolia Craib.

Full Paper

Seed production and dispersal of four Lauraceae species in a tropical lower montane forest, Northern Thailand

Kriangsak Sri-Ngernyuang^{1*}, Mamoru Kanzaki², Akira Itoh³

¹Faculty of Architecture and Environmental Design, Maejo University, Chiang Mai 50290, Thailand.

E-mail : kriangsa@mju.ac.th

²Tropical Forest Resources and Environments, Graduate School of Agriculture, Kyoto University, Kyoto, Japan.

³Laboratory of Plant Ecology, Graduate School of Science, Osaka City University, Osaka 558-8585, Japan.

*Author to whom correspondence should be addressed.

Received: 13 February 2007; in revised form : 20 February 2007 / Accepted: 16 May 2007 /

Published: 17 May 2007

Abstract: Seed production and dispersal of two pioneer species (*Litsea cubeba* and *Lindera metcalfiana*) and two shade-tolerant species (*Cinnamomum soegengii* and *Cryptocarya densiflora*) of Lauraceae were studied at a tropical lower montane forest in Doi Inthanon National Park, northern Thailand. Mature seed fall was monitored weekly to monthly using seed traps or belt transects for 1-3 trees per species. During the two-year study period (1998-2000), we observed only one fruiting episode for each of ten sample trees. Fruiting period was synchronized within each species, while there was no overlap in fruiting among the species. The seed fall periods were relatively short in *Litsea cubeba* (16-54 days), *Lindera metcalfiana* (25-65 days) and *Cinnamomum soegengii* (69 days), while quite long in *Cryptocarya densiflora* (159-187 days). The seed dispersal distance was short for all the species (less than 12 m), and the density of seed dispersal had a mode at 0-2 m from mother tree. The total seed production of each tree was estimated by a Weibull seed dispersal model as 93-6029, 985-3977, 1035-8910 and 6331 for *Lindera metcalfiana*, *Litsea cubeba*, *Cryptocarya densiflora* and *Cinnamomum soegengii*, respectively. Total fruit dry weight of each tree was estimated to be comparable to the leaf dry weight for the shade-tolerant species, while less than 3% of the leaf dry weight for the pioneer species. The studied

method should be applied for other species in order to gain more ecological knowledge to maintain the montane forest.

Key words: Doi Inthanon National Park, Lauraceae, seed dispersal, seed production, tropical montane forest

Introduction

Lauraceae is an important family in many tropical montane forests. For example, Lauraceae occupied 14% (1st in rank) and 15% (2nd after Fagaceae) of all trees more than 1 cm dbh in individual number and basal area, respectively, at a 15-ha plot established in a montane forest in Thailand (Kanzaki *et al.* 2004) [1]. In addition, Lauraceae is the most species rich family in the same plot, including 25 species [1].

This study is a part of ecological studies on Lauraceae trees in an Asian tropical montane forest [2,3]. In this paper, seed production and dispersal of Lauraceae species will be described. Studies of seed production and dispersal have substantial consequences for forest conservation because the production and dispersal of seeds are important stages in the life-cycle of many plants [4].

On any given plant, seed production may be limited by various factors such as the amount of nutrients and photosynthate available for allocation to fruits and seeds, the presence of pre-dispersal predators and diseases [5], and annual variation in climate [6,7]. It is well known that Asian tropical rain forests flower and fruit at irregular super-annual intervals [8]. However, the phenology of flowering and fruiting are uncertain for tropical montane forests in Asia.

Successful regeneration of plants depends largely on the dispersal of their seeds into the good locations that provide the optimum capability for seed germination and seedling survival. The distance and location of dispersal could have significant impact on the seed germination [9]. Attaining suitable sites for germination is considered to be a crucial factor affecting seedling establishment and hence the regeneration and maintenance of plant species population [10]. Recruitment of a species at a certain site within a forest is often limited merely by lack of seed input due to the limited seed dispersal, which is called 'dispersal limitation' [11,12]. Not surprisingly, recruitment of trees with short dispersal is also limited in the disturbed forests where no seed source trees remain within and around the focal forests.

There have been a considerable number of field studies on the phenology and seed dispersal of Lauraceae species in the neotropics [7,13-17], but none, to our knowledge, have been conducted in Asia. More specifically, no research has been carried out on the seed production and dispersal of tropical montane forest trees in Thailand. Therefore, the purpose of this study was to clarify the phenology of seed fall, seed dispersal and total seed production of Lauraceae species in a montane forest in order to gather more knowledge for the ecological characters and their conservation of montane forests in Thailand.

Material and Methods

Study site

All studies were carried out in the tropical lower montane forest at Doi Inthanon National Park (18° 24' N to 18° 40' N latitude, and 98° 24' E to 98° 42' E longitude), Chiang Mai Province, Northern Thailand. The national park is characterized by the hilly and mountainous terrain (ca. 400-2,565 m a.s.l.), and approximately 40 % of the area is covered with montane forest [18]. The average annual rainfall is 2,279 mm (1982-1999), measured at a radar base of the Royal Thai Air Force on the summit of Doi Inthanon (2,565 m a.s.l.). Three distinct seasons are recognizable: a rainy season from June to October, a cool and dry season from November to February, and a hot and dry season from March to May.

A 15-ha Forest Dynamics Plot was established in a lower montane forest located about 7 km south of the summit of Doi Inthanon at an altitude of ca. 1700 m. All trees more than 1 cm diameter at breast height (dbh) in the plot were tagged, mapped, identified into species, and their dbhs measured [1,19].

Studied species

The two pioneer and two climax species of Lauraceae were selected, which flowered in the studied forest during the two-year study period (1998-2000): (1) *Lindera metcalfiana* Allen, (2) *Litsea cubeba* Pers., (3) *Cryptocarya densiflora* Bl. and (4) *Cinnamomum soegengii* Kostermans. The former two are pioneer, and the latter were climax species. The description of these selected species will refer only the genus name hereafter.

Lindera is a large evergreen tree, which reaches to 31 m height in the studied plot, though most species of the genus *Lindera* are shrubs or small to medium sized trees. This species seems to be a pioneer in lower montane forests in northern Thailand, occurring on the disturbed sites. *Litsea* is a small to moderate sized evergreen tree, growing to ca. 15-20 m tall; the maximum height in the plot was 16 m. *Litsea* is also a pioneer species which often forms monospecific patches in the disturbed sites. In Nepal, this species is found mainly between 1500 and 2400 m in altitude [20]. *Cryptocarya* and *Cinnamomum* are both large, evergreen trees with the maximum heights of 31 m and 38 m in the studied plot, respectively. *Cryptocarya* has the largest total basal area (2.2 m²/ha) in the 15-ha studied plot. *Cryptocarya* shows a peculiar characteristic of vigorous forking of the stems.

The fruits of all the species are one-seeded berries, which seem to be dispersed by vertebrates including birds, and they have no special characteristic for wind dispersal. The sizes and weights of fruits and seeds of each species are shown in Table 1. The fruits and seeds of *Lindera* and *Litsea* are smaller than those of *Cryptocarya* and *Cinnamomum* (Table 1). The seeds of *Lindera* and *Litsea* are dormant at the time of dispersal and require a period of burial in the soil for their germination [3]. In contrast, the seeds of *Cryptocarya* and *Cinnamomum* have no dormancy character and germinate promptly after falling [2].

Table 1. Size and weight of a fruit and seed (Mean±SD) of the four Lauraceae species studied.

Species	Fruit					Seed				
	width (mm)	length (mm)	fresh weight (g)	dry weight (g)	n	width (mm)	length (mm)	fresh weight (g)	dry weight (g)	n
<i>Lindera metcalfiana</i>	7.2 ± 0.36	6.4 ± 0.35	0.176	0.060	50	5.9 ± 0.21	5.0 ± 0.15	0.108	0.046	20
<i>Litsea cubeba</i>	6.7 ± 0.22	7.7 ± 0.32	0.194	0.046	50	5.1 ± 0.12	5.5 ± 0.17	0.080	0.027	20
<i>Cryptocarya densiflora</i>	20.7 ± 2.15	19.6 ± 1.92	4.890	2.470	170	17.6 ± 1.62	17.5 ± 1.58	2.622	1.085	50
<i>Cinnamomum saigengii</i>	16.7 ± 1.25	24.4 ± 2.37	5.850	2.540	212	14.5 ± 0.59	22.1 ± 0.98	2.890	1.760	71

n: sample size

Seed fall study

Three isolated fruiting trees of each species, except for *Cinnamomum* ($n = 1$), were selected in the studied forest. For each sample tree, diameter at breast height (DBH) was measured with diameter tape, and height (H) was estimated from the DBH using the following equation, which is obtained from DBHs and heights of sample trees in the 15-ha plot including various species.

$$\frac{1}{H} = \frac{1}{1.42DBH} + \frac{1}{51.72} \quad (1)$$

Two belt transects were established from the base of each sample tree of *Cryptocarya* and *Cinnamomum*. The directions of the two transects of each sample tree were selected to keep them straight and to minimize the slope inclination along the transects. The 1-m-width transects were used for *Cryptocarya* and the 2-m-width transects for *Cinnamomum* because the density of fallen seeds was lower for *Cinnamomum*. The lengths of the transects varied depending on the dispersal ranges of the sample trees. The transects were terminated when no seeds were found on the ground further from the sample trees. The transects were divided into 1 m x 1 m quadrats for two sample trees of *Cryptocarya*, 1 m x 1.5 m for the other tree of *Cryptocarya*, and 2 m x 2 m for the sample tree of *Cinnamomum*. All mature seeds falling in each quadrat were checked and labeled by numbered flags. Observations were made at irregular intervals of one week to one month during the periods January-September 1999 for *Cryptocarya* and June 1998 - February 1999 for *Cinnamomum*, which included the seed dispersal periods of all sample trees.

Seed traps were used to monitor seed production and dispersal of *Lindera* and *Litsea* because their seeds were too small to observe on the ground. Seed traps of various sizes (0.5 m x 1 m - 1.5 m x 1.5 m) depending on the seed rain density of the sample trees were established continuously from the base of each sample tree. The seed traps were set in two directions until no dispersed seeds were found on the forest floor for each tree (7-9 m) in the same way as for belt transects. Mature seeds in each seed trap were collected and the seed number was counted at irregular intervals of two weeks to one month during the period May 1999 to February 2000, which included the seed dispersal periods of all sample trees.

Analysis of seed fall phenology

Phenological patterns of seed fall were analyzed assuming that the probability of seed fall dates followed the Weibull distribution for each sample tree. Then, the cumulative number of fallen seeds at a date d is given by the equation,

$$F(d) = N \left\{ 1 - \exp \left[- \left(\frac{d - \xi}{a} \right)^m \right] \right\}, \quad (2)$$

where N is the total number of fallen seeds in the transect/traps during the study period, a is a scaling parameter, m is the shape parameter and ξ is the first date of mature seed fall. The value of ξ for each tree was determined as one day before the date when the first mature seed fall was observed under the canopy of the tree. For some sample trees, the first seed-fall dates pre-dated the establishment of the transects or traps. The coefficients of the Weibull distribution were estimated by non-linear regression with DeltaGraph ver. 4.0J (SPSS Inc, USA). In order to compare the lengths of seed fall periods, the period during which 90% of the total seeds (excluding the earliest 5% and the latest 5%) fell to the ground was estimated for each sample tree using equation (2). The period in days is given by $d_1 - d_2$, where

$$\begin{cases} F(d_1) = 0.95N \\ F(d_2) = 0.05N \end{cases}$$

of equation (2).

Analysis of seed dispersal

The seed dispersal of each sample tree was analyzed using the Weibull distribution seed dispersal model [21]. We assumed that seed density at x meters from the center of the canopy [$\rho(x)$ (seed m^{-2})] follows the Weibull distribution expressed by the equation,

$$\rho(x) = N \frac{m}{a^m} x^{m-1} \exp \left[- \left(\frac{x}{a} \right)^m \right], \quad (2)$$

where N is the total number of seeds in the 1-m-wide transect ($x = 0$ to infinity), a is the scaling parameter, and m is the shape parameter. The center of the canopy was chosen so that the seed dispersal curves would be symmetrical in both directions of the transects. Therefore, the center of the canopy was not necessarily identical to the base of the sample tree. The values of the coefficients were estimated by non-linear regression using SYSTAT ver. 5 (SPSS Inc, USA). Then, the total number of dispersed seeds or the total seed production (N^*) was estimated by the equation,

$$N^* = 2\pi \int_0^\infty x \rho(x) dx = 2\pi N E(x), \quad (3)$$

where $E(x)$ is the mean value of the Weibull distribution. $E(x)$ is expressed by the equation,

$$E(x) = a\Gamma\left(\frac{1}{m} + 1\right), \quad (4)$$

where $\Gamma(-)$ is the gamma function. The values of $E(x)$ were also used to compare the seed dispersal ability among sample trees.

Results and Discussion

Phenology of seed fall

During the two-year study period, only one episode of fruiting was observed for each sample tree (Fig. 1). This result, as well as additional field observations on fruiting in the study site [22], suggests that individual trees of many Lauraceae species would not produce seeds every year at the studied forest. It is also suggested that different species may fruit at different times or different years because no overlap in seed fall was observed among the four studied species, though seed fall periods were synchronized within each species (Fig. 1).

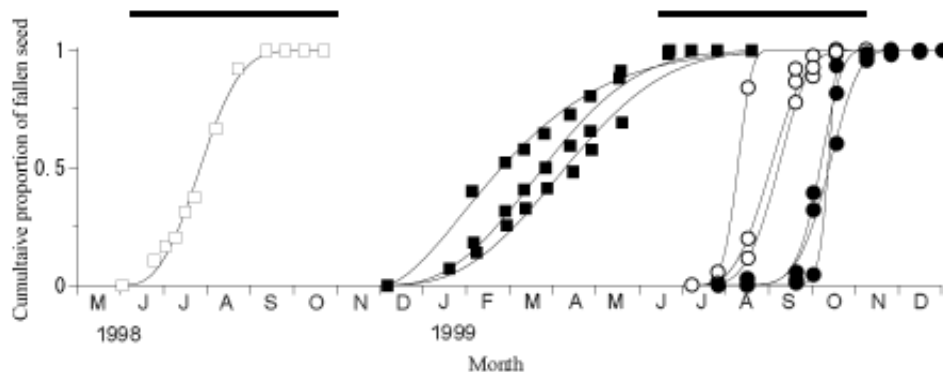


Fig. 1. Time courses of mature seed fall of four Lauraceae species. Changes in cumulative proportion of the seed fall are plotted for each sample tree. Open squares: *Cinnamomum soegengii*, closed squares: *Cryptocarya densiflora*, open circles: *Lindera metcalfiana*, closed circles: *Litsea cubeba*. The curves estimated by the Weibull distribution models (see Table 2) are also shown for each tree (see text for the details of the model). The solid bars stand for the rainy seasons.

At a Costa Rican tropical montane forest, similar fruiting phenology of Lauraceae was reported [7]: few individual trees of 22 Lauraceae species fruited every year during a 7-year study, and fruiting years of individuals were not completely synchronized even among the same species [7]. Although fruiting periods of conspecific individuals were synchronized in our study, this may possibly be because we selected only fruiting trees during the study period. We do not know whether these individuals will fruit synchronously again in the next fruiting time. Wheelwright [7] reported that

fruiting of Lauraceae as a whole showed three mast years followed by 1-2 poor fruiting years during the 7-year period. It is not clear whether the Lauraceae of our studied forest also have mast years at the community level because the period of our observations had been too short so far. Long-term observations are definitely required to know the fruiting intervals of each individuals and species. We are continuing the phenoloical observations of flowering and fruiting of Lauraceae species in the studied forest.

The duration of mature seed fall differed among the studied species (Table 2). The periods during which 90% of the seeds fell were relatively short for *Litsea* (16-54 dyas), *Lindera* (26-61 days) and *Cinnamomum* (69 days), while very long for *Cryptocarya* (159-187 days). The estimated seed fall date probability by the Weibull distribution model (Fig. 2) clearly showed that *Lindera*, *Litsea* and *Cinnamomum* showed a clear peak in seed fall rate, while *Cryptocarya* fell seeds constantly during the six-month seed fall period.

Table 2. Estimated coefficients of the Weibull distribution of seed fall date for *Lindera metcalfiana* (LNM), *Litsea cubeba*, *Cryptocarya densiflora* (CRD), and *Cinnamomum soegengii* (CIS). a: the scaling parameter, m: the shape parameter of the Weibull distribution. Zero stands for the starting date of mature seed fall. Seed fall period is the period during which 90% of the total seed fell.

Mother tree	Zero date	<i>a</i>	<i>m</i>	Seed fall period (days)
LNM1	02-Jul-99	61.9	3.34	60.5
LNM2	02-Jul-99	35.2	4.69	25.8
LNM3	02-Jul-99	66.5	4.08	54.9
LTC1	20-Jul-99	75.9	6.60	41.2
LTC2	09-Aug-99	73.5	4.66	54.2
LTC3	20-Jul-99	78.7	18.88	16.2
CRD1	01-Dec-98	143.6	2.64	171.0
CRD2	01-Dec-98	127.0	2.49	158.8
CRD3	01-Dec-98	101.7	1.59	187.1
CIS	01-Jun-98	62.8	2.90	69.1

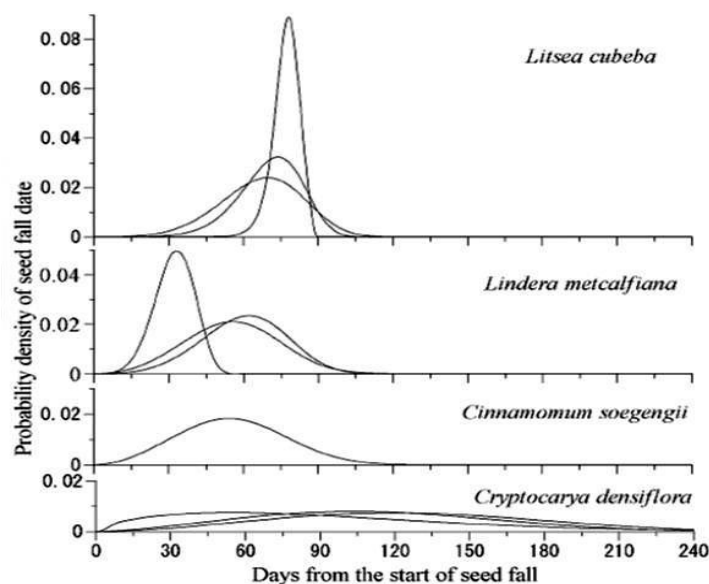


Fig. 2. Simulated probability densities of fruit fall dates for ten sample trees of four Lauraceae species by the Weibull distribution models (see text for the model). Actual dates of the start of seed fall varied among the trees (see Table 2 for the model coefficients for each tree).

The season of seed fall was also unique for *Cryptocarya* in that it fell seeds from the midst of the dry season until the beginning of the rainy season (Fig. 1). The other three species fell seeds at the midst of the rainy season (Fig. 1). The typical seed fall season was the rainy period in Costa Rican Lauraceae [7]. Lauraceae species which disperse fruits in the dry season as *Cryptocarya* are generally rare [7].

The unique phenology in fruit fall in *Cryptocarya*, viz the long and constant seed fall starting from the dry season, is worth studying further. Although the reason of this unique phenology is unclear, it might be related to the seed dispersal mechanisms of this species. While seeds of the other three species are dispersed mainly by birds, the seeds of *Cryptocarya* are likely to be dispersed by some ground vertebrates after seed fall [22]. A long and gradual seed fall might enhance the possibility of seed dispersal if the dispersers are rare and relatively inactive compared to birds.

Seed dispersal

The Weibull distribution model fitted satisfactorily the seed dispersal data of each sample tree ($r^2 = 0.93-0.99$; Fig. 3, Table 3). Seed dispersal distance was rather short for all species; the fallen seed density had a peak at 0-2 m from the center of the mother tree and no seeds were dispersed further than 12 m. The mean seed dispersal distance, $E(x)$, was positively correlated with tree height within each species (Fig. 4). There was no evidence that small-seeded pioneers gained greater dispersal distances than large-seeded climax species because values of $E(x)$ of *Litsea* and *Lindera* were not larger than the other two species, which were taller than the former two species (Fig. 4). *Litsea* had larger $E(x)$ values than those of *Lindera* trees even though their height and fruit size were similar. Thus, tree height

seems more important than fruit size in seed dispersal at least in the Lauraceae species studied. The short dispersal distances observed in the four species suggested a strong dispersal limitation [11] on their recruitment at the sites away from mother trees. Therefore, remaining seed source trees are an important strategy for conservation of the studied species.

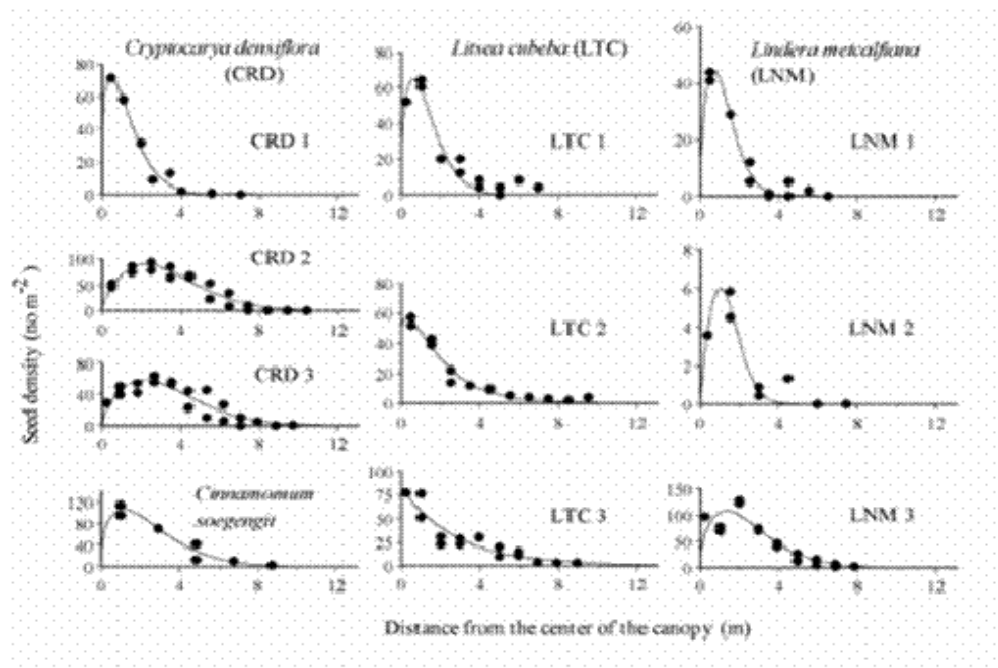


Fig. 3. Seed dispersal curves for ten sample trees of four Lauraceae species. Solid lines represent regression lines based on the Weibull-distribution seed dispersal model (see text for details, see also Table 2 for the coefficients of the model). Note that scales of y-axis are standardized to make the total area below the lines of the same magnitude using the regressed Weibull-distribution models in order to show the differences in dispersal patterns clearly.

Table 3. Coefficients of the Weibull distribution seed dispersal model for trees of four Lauraceae species; *Lindera metcalfiana* (LNM), *Litsea cubeba*, *Cryptocarya densiflora* (CRD), and *Cinnamomum soegengii* (CIS). Mean distance stands for the mean value of the Weibull distribution, $E(x)$. See text for details of the model.

Mother tree	DBH (cm)	Height (m)	Coefficients			Mean distance (m)	Total seed production (No./tree)
			N	a	m		
LNM1	20.6	18.7	76.2	1.305	1.585	1.2	560
LNM2	26.7	21.9	11.0	1.525	1.895	1.4	93
LNM3	30.2	23.4	391.4	2.718	1.506	2.5	6029
LTC1	13.4	13.9	123.0	1.404	1.427	1.3	985
LTC2	16.0	15.8	142.6	1.981	1.121	1.9	1701
LTC3	23.6	20.3	229.2	2.762	1.000	2.8	3977
CRD1	24.2	20.7	132.0	1.355	1.316	1.2	1035
CRD2	37.5	26.2	425.5	3.736	1.701	3.3	8910
CRD3	46.1	28.9	278.3	3.688	1.673	3.3	5759
CIS	40.9	27.4	398.8	2.773	1.402	2.5	6331

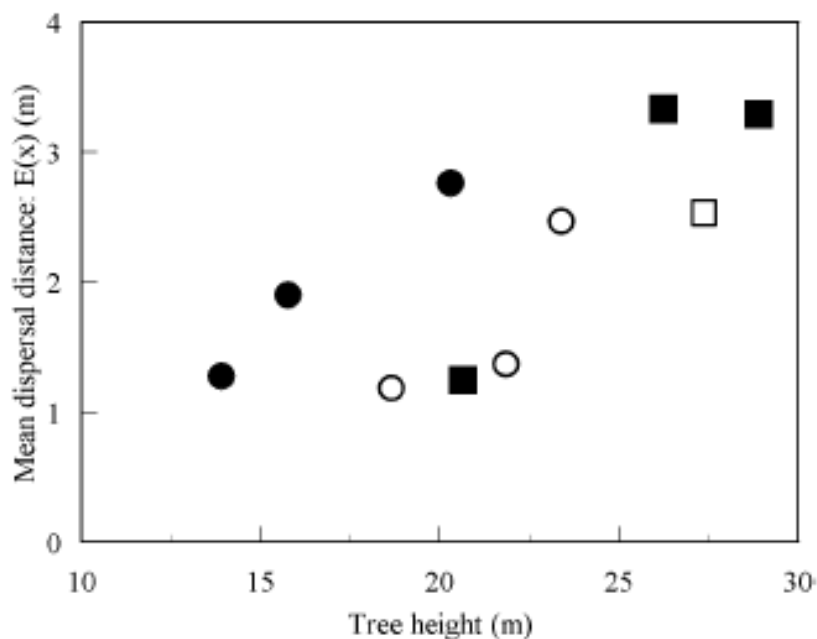


Fig. 4. Relationship between tree height and the mean of Weibull distribution, $E(x)$, which is an index of mean seed dispersal distance (see text for the model). Open squares: *Cinnamomum soegengii*, closed squares: *Cryptocarya densiflora*, open circles: *Lindera metcalfiana*, closed circles: *Litsea cubeba*.

It should be noted that the estimated seed dispersal in this study might be considerably underestimated especially for *Litsea* and *Lindera* because their seeds are dispersed mainly by birds. Turner [23] reviewed seed dispersal patterns of zoochorous tropical trees and found that at least half of

any seed crop falls beneath the parent crown but that the tail of the distribution is generally long. In our study, we observed that some of the fruits in the traps and transects had endocarps from which exocarps and mesocarps had been removed, suggesting bird-dissemination [24]. However, the proportion of bird-disseminated seeds was unclear. The proportion of bird-disseminated seeds was reported to be highly varied even among conspecific trees in a forest. The proportions of fruits removed by birds were 0-100% with a mean value of 46.2% for 29 *Ocote tenera* trees, a small tree species of Lauraceae at a Costa Rican tropical montane forest [7]. Only 17% of mature fruits were dispersed by birds for a temperate deciduous canopy tree species of Lauraceae, *Cornus controversa*, in Japan [24]. Since bird-disseminated seeds are generally dispersed farther than directly fallen seeds [24], our method possibly missed long-dispersed seeds. Therefore, we should conclude that the dispersal distance of all studied species was very limited (less than 12 m) but that some seeds were possibly dispersed further by birds especially for *Lindera* and *Litsea*. Quantitative studies on bird dispersal are necessary to understand fully the seed dispersal of bird-dispersed species, though they are generally very difficult [24].

Seed production

Estimated total seed production differed among species and the sample trees within the same species (Table 3). Figure 5 shows the relationship between the leaf dry weight and fruit dry weight of each sample tree. The leaf dry weight of each tree was estimated from its diameter and height using the allometric equations of Yamakura *et al.* [25]. Each sample tree of the two shade-tolerant canopy species, *Cinnamomum* and *Cryptocarya*, produced a comparable weight of fruit to its total leaf dry weight. Rokujo [26] reported that the fruit weights of four shade-tolerant species were similar to their leaf weights in a Bornean tropical rain forest during a mast fruiting year. It is noteworthy that climax species produced a similar mass of fruit on a dry matter base during a single fruiting event regardless of species and in both a tropical rain forest and a tropical montane forest. We cannot conclude whether similar relationships between leaf mass and fruit production would be found more generally in other species and forests, because there are no other quantitative studies on fruit production and leaf mass of individual trees, as far as we know. We need to accumulate more data on fruit production of individual trees.

In contrast to the shade tolerant species, the two pioneer species, *Litsea* and *Lindera*, produced less than 3% of the total leaf weight in most sample trees (Fig. 5). This seems inconsistent with the general idea that pioneers make more effort in reproduction and produce larger number of smaller seeds comparing to the climax species [27]. However, in spite of the relatively small allocation to the fruit mass, *Litsea* and *Lindera* produced a comparable or rather larger number of seeds than *Cryptocarya* and *Cinnamomum* did when similar-sized trees were compared (Table 3). This is because the fruits and seeds of the two pioneers were much smaller (Table 1). Thus, the larger number of seeds produced by pioneers does not necessarily indicate the larger allocation to reproductive organs. It is yet to be studied whether pioneers generally allocate less to seeds and fruits than climax species, as was shown in this study. Do pioneers produce much larger number of seeds merely by making their fruits and seeds small? Or, do they allocate more to reproduction as well? The reproductive allocation of the

tropical trees need to be further studied and long-term ecological research should be done to conclude this.

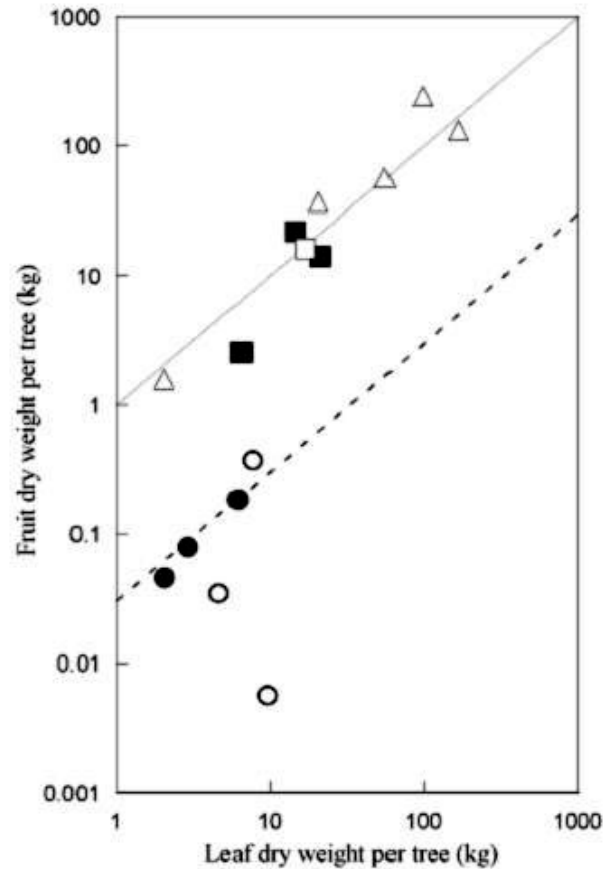


Fig. 5. Relationship between leaf dry weight and fruit dry weight of individual trees for four Lauraceae species in a montane forest of Thailand (this study) and four species of a tropical rain forest in Sarawak, Malaysia [26]. Open square: *Cinnamomum soegengii*, closed squares: *Cryptocarya densiflora*, open circles: *Linder metcalfiana*, closed circles: *Litsea cubeba*, open triangles: Bornean rain forest species, i.e. *Dryobalanops aromatica* (Dipterocarpaceae), *Dryobalanops lanceolata* (Dipterocarpaceae), *Shorea xanthophylla* (Dipterocarpaceae), *Drypetes xanthophylloides* (Euphorbiaceae). The solid and dotted lines stand for $y = x$ and $y = 0.03x$, respectively.

Conclusion

This study, which covers a period of 2 years, shows firstly that the fruiting of the four studied Lauraceae species do not occur annually in a tropical montane forest in Thailand, though there are relatively distinct seasons in the climate there. Secondly, it was found that tree height seems likely more important than fruit size in seed dispersal, at least in the Lauraceae species studied. The short dispersal distances observed in the four species suggest a strong dispersal limitation. Furthermore, for

shade-tolerant species in this study, i.e. *Cinnamomum soegengii* and *Cryptocarya densiflora*, there was no difference between the percentage of seed germination and seed survival away from the mother tree. For the two pioneer species, i.e. *Litsea cubeba* and *Lindera metcalfiana*, germination was not observed during the two-year study period. So, relationship between seed production and germination from mother tree could not be clarified. The very limited seed dispersal of all the species suggests the possibility of ‘seed limitation’, and thus, the importance of seed sources for their conservation. Though this study obtains some interesting information on seed production of Lauracea species, further long term studies are required on phenology of Asian tropical montane forests. This study also suggests that more data are needed to understand fully the ecology of reproduction of Lauraceae, though there is a considerable number of studies on the phenology and the reproduction in the neotropics. The most recommendable subjects of future researches are 1) proportion and distance of bird-dispersed seeds, and 2) allocation to reproductive and vegetative organs by individual trees.

Acknowledgements

This study was conducted with the permission of the Royal Forest Department and the National Research Council of Thailand. This study was supported by Grants-in-Aid from the Ministry of Education, Sciences, Sports, and Culture of Japan (Nos. 08041155 and 11691194). We thank Mr. A. Mathavararug, superintendent of Doi Inthanon National Park, and his staff for their kind support. We also thank Dr. T. Santisuk and staff of the Forest Herbarium, Royal Forest Department, Dr. J. F. Maxwell (Faculty of Science, Chiang Mai University), Dr. W. Nanakorn (The Botanical Garden Organization, Prime Minister’s Offices) and Dr. M. Hara (Natural History Museum and Institute, Chiba, Japan.) for their kind support in identification of species. Many people have contributed to the success of the 15-ha Forest Dynamics Plot; to all of them we are deeply grateful.

References

1. M. Kanzaki, T. Hara, T. Yamakura, M. Ohkubo, M. Tamura, K. Sri-Ngernyuang, P. Sahunalu, T. Teejuntuk, and S. Bunyavejchewin, “Doi Inthanon Forest Dynamics Plot, Thailand”, in “Tropical Forest Diversity and Dynamism: Findings from a Large-Scale Network Forest Dynamics Plots” (Ed. E. C. Losos, and E.G. Leigh), The University of Chicago Press, Chicago, Illinois, USA, **2004**, p. 474-481.
2. K. Sri-Ngernyuang, *Ph.D.Thesis*, “Niche Differentiation of Lauraceae Species in Structuring a Tropical Lower Montane Forest in Northern Thailand”, **2003**, Osaka City University, Japan.
3. K. Sri-Ngernyuang, M. Kanzaki, T. Mizuno, H. Noguchi, S. Teejuntuk, C. Sungpalee, M. Hara, T. Yamakura, P. Sahunalu, P. Dhanmanonda, and B. Bunyavejchewin, “Habitat Differentiation of Lauraceae Species in a Tropical Lower Montane Forest in Northern Thailand”, *Ecol. Res.*, **2003**, *18*, 1-14.
4. S. Mistry, “Large-scale Patterns of Seed Dispersal” in “Forest Biodiversity Research, Monitoring and Modeling: Conceptual Background and Old World Case Studies”, (Man and

- the Biosphere; V.20) (Ed. F. Dallmeier and J. A. Comiskey), UNESCO, Paris and The Parthenon Publishing Group, New York, USA, **1998**, p. 197-219.
5. T. D. Lee, "Pattern of Fruit and Seed Production" in "Plant Reproductive Ecology: Pattern and Strategies" (Ed. J. L. Doust and L. L. Doust), Oxford University Press, **1988**, p. 179-202.
 6. K. Kavanagh, and T. J. Carleton, "Seed Production and Dispersal Patterns in Populations of *Liriodendron tulipifera* at the Northern Edge of Its Range in Southern Ontario, Canada", *Can. J. For. Res.*, **1990**, 20, 1461-1470.
 7. N. T. Wheelwright, "A Seven-Year Study of Individual Variation in Fruit Production in Tropical Bird-Dispersed Tree Species in the Family Lauraceae", in "Frugivores and Seed Dispersal" (Ed. A. Estrada and T. H. Fleming), Dr W. Junk Publisher, Dordrecht, **1986**, p. 19-35.
 8. S. Appanah, "General Flowering in the Climax Rain Forests of South-East Asia", *J. Trop. Ecol.*, **1985**, 1, 225-240.
 9. H. F. Howe, and J. Smallwood, "Ecology of Seed Dispersal", *Ann. Rev. Ecol. Systematic*, **1982**, 13, 201-208.
 10. P. J. Grubb, "The Maintenance of Species-Richness in Plant Community: the Importance of the Regeneration Niche", *Biol. Rev.*, **1977**, 52, 107-145.
 11. S. P. Hubbell, R. B. Foster, S. T. O'brien, K. E. Harms, R. Condit, B. Weschler, S. J. Wright, and S. L. de Lao, "Light Gap Disturbances, Recruitment Limitation, and Tree Diversity in Neotropical Forest", *Science*, **1999**, 283, 554-557.
 12. K. E. Harms, S. J. Wright, O. Calderón, A. Hernández, and E. A. Herre, "Pervasive Density-Dependent Recruitment Enhances Seedling Diversity in a Tropical Forest", *Nature*, **2000**, 404, 493-495.
 13. W. G. Hoppes, "Seedfall Pattern of Several Species of Bird-Dispersed Plants in an Illinois Woodland", *Ecology*, **1988**, 69, 320-329.
 14. N. T. Wheelwright, "Competition for Dispersers, and the Timing of Flowering and Fruiting in a Guild of Tropical Trees", *Oikos*, **1985**, 44, 465-477.
 15. L. A. Moore, and M. F. Willson, "The Effect of Microhabitat, Spatial Distribution, and Display Size on Dispersal of *Lindera benzoin* by Avian Frugivores", *Can. J. Bot.*, **1982**, 60, 557-560.
 16. M. L. Cipollini, D. A. Wallace-Senft, and D. F. Whigham, "A Model of Patch Dynamics, Seed Dispersal, and Sex Ratio in the Dioecious Shrub *Lindera benzoin* (Lauraceae)", *J. Ecol.*, **1994**, 82, 621-633.
 17. D. Wenny, "Seed Dispersal of a High Quality Fruit by Specialized Frugivores: High Quality Dispersal?", *Biotropica*, **2000**, 32, 327-337.
 18. Faculty of Forestry, "Master Plan for Management of Doi Inthanon National Park, Chiang Mai", Kasetsart University, Bangkok, **1992** (Mimeographed in Thai).
 19. K. Sri-Ngenyuan, K. Chai-udon, M. Kanzaki, T. Ohkubo, and T. Yamakura, "Survival and Germination of an Experimental Seed Bank Population of Two Species of Lauraceae in a Tropical Montane Forest in Thailand", *J. Forest Res.*, **2003**, 8, 311-316.
 20. A. Storrs, and J. Storrs, "Trees and Shrubs of Nepal and the Himalayas", Pilgrims Book House Kathmandu, **1990**.

21. A. Itoh, N. Rokujo, M. Kanzaki, T. Yamakura, J. V. LaFrankie, P. S. Ashton, and H. S. Lee, "An Approach for Assessing Species-Specific Density-Dependence and Habitat Effects on Recruitment of a Tropical Rain Forest Tree", in "Tropical Forest Diversity and Dynamism: Findings from a Large-Scale Network Forest Dynamics Plots" (Ed. E. C. Losos, and E.G. Leigh), The University of Chicago Press, Chicago, Illinois, USA, **2004**, p.320-339.
22. K. Sri-Ngenyuang's personal observation.
23. I. M. Turner, "The Seedling Survivorship and Growth of *Shorea* Species in the Malaysian Tropical Rain Forest", *J. Trop. Ecol.*, **2001**, 6, 469-478.
24. T. Masaki, Y. Kominami, and T. Nakashizuka, "Spatial and Seasonal Patterns of Seed Dissemination of *Cornus controversa* in a Temperate Forest", *Ecology*, **1994**, 75, 1903-1910.
25. T. Yamakura, A. Hagihara, S. Sukardjo, and H. Ogawa, "Above Ground Biomass of Tropical Rain Forest Stands in Indonesian Borneo", *Vegetatio*, **1986**, 68, 71-82.
26. N. Rokujo, *Master thesis*, "Seed Dispersal and Early Survival for Tropical Rain Forest Trees", **1998**, Osaka City University, Japan.
27. M. D. Swaine, and T. C. Whitmor, "On the Definition of Ecological Species Groups in Tropical Rain Forests", *Vegetatio*, **1988**, 75, 81-86.

© 2007 by Maejo University, San Sai, Chiang Mai, 50290 Thailand. Reproduction is permitted for noncommercial purposes.

Full Paper

**Agro-industrial by-products as roughage source for beef cattle:
Chemical composition, nutrient digestibility and energy values
of ensiled sweet corn cob and husk with different levels of Ipil –
Ipil leaves.**

Sompong Sruamsiri*, Pirote Silman, and Warunee Srinuch

Department of Animal Technology, Faculty of Agricultural Production,
Maejo University, Sansai, Chiang Mai, 50290, Thailand

* Author to whom correspondence should be addressed. e-mail : sompong@mju.ac.th

Received: 7 March 2007; in revised form: 2 July 2007 / Accepted: 6 July 2007 / Published: 9 July 2007

Abstract: This experiment was carried out to determine the nutritive value of agro-industrial by-products and nutrient digestibility of ensiled sweet corn cob and husk with different levels of Ipil - Ipil leaves (*Leucaena leucocephala*). Four native cattle were assigned by Latin Square Design to receive all dietary treatments in four experimental periods, i.e. ensiled sweet corn cob and husk (ESCH), ensiled sweet corn cob and husk + 10 % Ipil - Ipil leaves (ESCH + 10% IL), ensiled sweet corn cob and husk + 20% Ipil - Ipil leaves (ESCH + 20% IL) and ensiled sweet corn cob and husk + 30% Ipil - Ipil leaves (ESCH + 30% IL), respectively. Total collection method was used to determine the digestibility coefficients. Results showed that digestibility coefficients of ESCH were low ($P>0.05$) in all the nutrients. Supplementation of Ipil - Ipil leaves in ESCH increased digestibility coefficients. Total digestible nutrients (TDN) and digestible energy were higher in the silages supplemented with Ipil - Ipil leaves. Average TDN contents of ESCH, ESCH + 10% IL, 20% IL and 30% IL were 62.78 ± 6.14 , 70.41 ± 4.04 , 72.73 ± 2.78 and 63.07 ± 4.06 %DM, respectively.

Keywords: apparent digestibility, energy value, agro-industrial by-products, sweet corn cob and husk, silages, Ipil - Ipil leaves

Introduction

In dry season, the main problem of ruminant production in Thailand is nutrition, especially the quality and quantity of roughage which force farmers to use other resources as feed. Crop residues especially rice straw are commonly used as main sources of roughage for cattle even though the nutritive value is low. When cattle are fed with rice straw or low quality roughage, supplemented feed containing protein or other energy source is required to improve both roughage utilization and growth performance.

At present, agro-industrial by-products from canning factory such as pineapple waste, passion fruit peel, baby corn waste and sweet corn cob and husk are commonly used as feed resources, especially as roughage. However, these by-products are high in moisture content and soluble carbohydrates, so they decay very quickly. Therefore, the ensiling of these by-products is a suitable method of preservation even though the acidity of the cannary waste silage is usually high. Silage additives should be used for improving silage quality [1,2]. *Leucaena leucocephala* (Ipil-Ipil) is the most popular legume species in cattle feeding. Because their protein content is high, fresh or dried leaves are usually used as protein supplement. For preserving them ensiling process is also a good method [3]. In order to find out the appropriate methods of using agro-industrial by-products as new feed resources and how to preserve them throughout the dry season, analytical work to develop the database on chemical composition, nutritive value and nutrient digestibility was conducted. The objectives of this experiment were to determine the nutritive value of agro-industrial by-products which farmers usually use as roughage for cattle, as well as to determine the apparent digestibility and energy value of ensiled sweet corn cob and husk with different levels of Ipil - Ipil leaves.

Materials and Methods

1. Chemical composition

Agro-industrial by-products such as pineapple waste, passion fruit peel, baby corn waste and steamed cob and husk of sweet corn, which are by-products from canning factories in Chiang Mai were collected and sampled for analysis. To obtain a sufficient and uniform sample, each agro-industrial by-product was repeatedly sampled from several transport trucks and mixed thoroughly. Samples were then randomly taken for analysis of dry matter (DM), crude protein (CP), crude fiber (CF), ether extract (EE), nitrogen free extract (NFE), calcium (Ca), phosphorus (P) and gross energy (GE) according to the methods described in AOAC [4]. The analysis of neutral detergent fiber (NDF) and acid detergent fiber (ADF) were done according to Detergent method [5].

2. Digestibility study

For digestibility study, sweet corn cob and husk (SCH) collected from a canning factory was ensiled with different levels of Ipil - Ipil leaves and used as experimental diets. Ipil - Ipil leaves were prepared by chopping the whole branch whose diameter was not bigger than 1.5 cm before mixing. They were packed without additives in double layer polyethylene bags (25 x 30 inches) with vacuum suction. Each bag contained 20 kg. of silage and was stored for 21 days prior to use. Four native beef

cattle at two years of age with an average body weight 174 ± 13.5 kg. were randomly allocated to one of the four dietary treatments according to Latin Square Design. The treatments were (1) ensiled sweet corn cob and husk (ESCH), (2) ensiled sweet corn cob and husk and Ipil - Ipil leaves at 90:10 (ESCH + 10%IL), (3) ensiled sweet corn cob and husk and Ipil - Ipil leaves at 80:20 (ESCH + 20%IL), and (4) ensiled sweet corn cob and husk and Ipil - Ipil leaves at 70:30 (ESCH + 30%IL) (Figure 1). The silages were fed as single feed twice daily at least 1.5% of the body weight (DM basis). Total collection method was assigned for the determination of apparent total tract digestibility of nutrients.

Each digestibility period lasted 21 days while preliminary period took place in the first 14 days and collection period was in the last 7 days. Silage intake was recorded daily through the entire experiment. Silage DM intake was calculated on DM basis. Feces and leftover feed were collected and used for the calculation of nutrient digestibility. Total digestible nutrients (TDN) were calculated using the equation : $TDN = \text{digestible CP} + \text{digestible CF} + \text{digestible NFE} + \text{digestible EE} \times 2.25$ [6]. Gross energy of feed and feces were determined using adiabatic bomb calorimeter (IKA calorimeter system C 5000). Digestibility was then calculated. The data were analyzed according to 4×4 Latin Square Design [7].



Figure 1. Sweet corn cob and husk (SCH), ensiled steamed sweet corn cob and husk (ESCH) with different levels of Ipil - Ipil leaves (IL).

Results and Discussion

Chemical composition of agro-industrial by-products

The dry matter contents of pineapple waste and pineapple silage (ensiled pineapple waste) were lower than those of baby corn husk, passion fruit peel, ensiled pineapple waste with rice straw and ensiled passion fruit. The average CP contents of agro-industrial by-products from the canning factories (Table 1) showed that all of these by-products were not the good roughage sources and should not be used as the main roughage for ruminants because of their low contents in CP and DM. However, baby corn husk was the highest in CP content (9.88% in DM) but the lowest in NDF and ADF contents (54.44 and 22.38% in DM), when compared to other by-products. The physical characteristics of ensiled pineapple wastes with or without rice straw were in good condition even though their DM content was lower than the optimal range of good ensiling products. These might be due to the high NFE contents in pineapple waste especially fructose which are converted to lactic acid by lactic acid bacteria. Moreover, the supplement of rice straw increased DM content of the silage but decreased CP content. The physical characteristic of rice straw was better after the ensiling process. It had a lactic acid odor with light yellow color and the structure was softer.

Table 1. Chemical composition of agro-industrial by-products used in the experiment.

Items	DM (%)	% of DM		
		CP	NDF	ADF
Baby corn husk	19.35	9.88	54.44	22.38
Pineapple waste	9.12	7.32	78.98	31.45
Ensiled pineapple waste	8.11	7.42	70.43	34.58
Ensiled pineapple waste with rice straw (90:10)	17.23	5.76	76.51	44.56
Passion fruit peel	16.65	6.34	45.72	36.54
Ensiled passion fruit peel	18.76	7.06	44.68	32.25

The chemical compositions of SCH and ESCH without or with different levels of Ipil - Ipil leaves on DM basis were presented in Table 2. The data from the chemical compositions showed that SCH and ESCH could be used as roughage sources for ruminants even though their CP contents were lower than 8 % and the DM contents were lower than 20%. Furthermore, increasing Ipil - Ipil leaves in the silage tended to increase DM and CP contents, but the average percentages of organic matter (OM), CF, NDF and ADF tended to decrease with increasing Ipil - Ipil leaves in the silage. The positive effect of the silage with Ipil - Ipil leaves was due to the nutritive value of this legume, which was high in protein, DM and GE contents [8-9]. Although ESCH and ESCH + IL were good-quality silages, ESCH+ 30% IL had a high pH (4.32). The high pH of this treatment might be due to the buffering capacity of IL which is a leguminous plant. Therefore, the recommended Ipil – Ipil levels ensiling with ESCH is at 10 – 20 %.

Table 2. Chemical composition of sweet corn cob and husk (SCH), ensiled sweet corn cob and husk (ESCH) with out or with Ipil-Ipil leaves (IL).

Item	DM (%)	% of DM									GE (kcal/gDM)	pH
		OM	CP	CF	EE	NFE	NDF	ADF	Ca	P		
SCH	19.32	96.56	8.69	23.26	5.24	59.37	75.62	34.04	0.43	0.20	4.41	-
Ipil – Ipil leaves	33.76	91.62	18.15	18.47	4.21	50.79	63.47	28.60	0.73	0.31	4.17	-
ESCH	18.73	96.54	9.13	22.86	5.34	59.21	74.27	31.94	0.61	0.23	4.33	3.92
ESCH + 10% IL	18.89	96.38	12.29	20.22	5.68	58.19	72.92	30.80	0.63	0.30	4.65	4.04
ESCH + 20% IL	19.47	95.52	13.57	20.74	5.32	55.89	69.47	30.62	0.64	0.28	4.85	4.15
ESCH + 30% IL	20.69	95.18	14.08	21.65	5.47	53.98	68.42	30.28	0.56	0.26	4.76	4.32

Apparent digestibility of nutrients

Table 3 shows the digestibility of ESCH with or without Ipil - Ipil leaves. It was shown that cattle fed with ESCH+ IL consumed slightly higher dry matter content than the ESCH-fed group (2.69, 2.89, 3.01 and 3.05 kg/h/d which are equal to 1.58, 1.64, 1.72 and 1.74% BW, respectively). This might be due to the supplement of Ipil – Ipil leaves in the silages, which provided more nutrients, especially nitrogen for microbial growth and activities. The result from this experiment agreed with that of Oldham [10], who found that dry matter intake and nutrient digestibility of the diet increased with increasing crude protein contents. Therefore, the digestibility of nutrients in cattle fed with ESCH + IL were higher than the ESCH group. The apparent digestibility of DM, OM and CP were significantly different among treatments ($P < 0.05$). ESCH had lower DMD, OMD and CPD than other treatments. No significant differences among groups were found on the apparent digestibility of CF, EE and ADF ($P > 0.05$).

Table 3. Apparent digestibility of ensiled sweet corn cob and husk (ESCH) with or without Ipil - Ipil leaves (IL) in 4 native beef cattle.

Apparent digestibility, %	ECSH	ESCH+ 10% IL	ESCH+ 20% IL	ESCH+ 30% IL
DM*	52.77 ^c ± 6.12	66.24 ^{ab} ± 5.33	70.32 ^a ± 3.24	60.28 ^b ± 4.11
OM*	56.90 ^c ± 5.68	68.09 ^a ± 4.21	73.34 ^a ± 4.53	63.68 ^{ab} ± 5.37
CP*	49.27 ^c ± 5.22	56.08 ^b ± 5.13	68.59 ^a ± 1.88	55.49 ^b ± 3.26
CF	62.41 ± 5.08	64.50 ± 3.17	61.42 ± 1.02	57.44 ± 3.86
EE	75.68 ± 2.45	81.43 ± 3.01	82.40 ± 2.32	76.82 ± 1.87
NFE*	53.96 ^b ± 4.13	69.05 ^a ± 3.76	73.52 ^a ± 3.17	67.57 ^a ± 3.34
NDF*	59.34 ^b ± 4.11	63.34 ^b ± 2.68	72.27 ^a ± 1.91	62.54 ^b ± 4.16
ADF	46.53 ± 4.28	52.00 ± 4.02	53.93 ± 3.24	49.73 ± 1.85

* Means with different superscripts differ significantly (P<0.05)

The apparent digestibility of NFE and NDF followed the same pattern as DM digestibility and was significantly different (P<0.05) as influenced by supplementation with Ipil - Ipil leaves.

Calculation of TDN from digestibility of nutrients showed that ESCH had a high average value of TDN and they could be used as roughage source for ruminants. Digestible energy contents of the silages followed the same pattern as TDN contents (Table 4).

Table 4. Total digestible nutrients (TDN) and digestible energy of ensiled steamed cob and husk of sweet corn (ESCH) without or with Ipil - Ipil leaves (IL) in 4 native beef cattle.

Item	DM (%)	DM basis	
		TDN (%)	DE (Mcal / kg)
ESCH	18.73	62.78 ± 6.14	2.54 ± 0.23
ESCH + 10% IL	18.89	70.41 ± 4.04	2.96 ± 0.07
ESCH + 20% IL	19.47	72.73 ± 2.78	3.11 ± 0.04
ESCH + 30% IL	20.69	63.07 ± 4.06	2.68 ± 0.12

Conclusion

The chemical composition of all the wastes from canning factories, e.g. pineapple waste, passion fruit peel, is low in CP and DM contents. Sweet corn cob and husk is one of the agro-industrial by-products from the canning factory which can be preserved as silage and used as roughage for ruminants. The supplement of ensiling material with Ipil - Ipil leaves increases CP, TDN and DE

contents as well as the digestibility of nutrients, compared to the unsupplemented sweet corn cob and husk silage.

Acknowledgements

This study was supported by a grant from the "Establishment of a feeding standard of beef cattle and a feed database for the Indochinese Peninsula Research Fund" of Japan International Research Center for Agricultural Sciences.

References

1. C. Kayouli, "A Strategy for Animal Nutrition in the Dry Sub-tropic.", in *Intl. Symp. on the Constraints and Possibilities of Ruminant Production in the Sub-Tropics*, Proc. of the Ministry of Agriculture, Egypt/ESAP/EAAP/FAO/ICAMS/ WAAP, Cairo, Egypt, November, **1988**, p 201-206.
2. A. F. Mutafta, F. Hassanat, and R. R. Berthiaume, "Situ Forestomach and Intestinal Nutrient Digestibilities of Sweet Corn Residues", *Animal Feed Sci. Tech.*, **2004**, 114, 287-293.
3. G. Jaurena, and G. Pichard, "Contribution of Storage and Structural Polysaccharide to the Fermentation Process and Nutritive Value of *Leucaena leucocephala* Ensiled Alone or Mixed with Cereal Grain", *Animal Feed Sci. Tech.*, **2001**, 92, 159-173.
4. AOAC, "Official Methods of Analysis", 16th ed. Association of Official Analysis Chemists, Gaithersburg, **1998**.
5. P. J. Van Soest, J. B. Robertson, and B. A. Lewis, "Methods of Dietary Fiber, Neutral Detergent Fiber and Nonstarch Polysaccharides in Relation to Animal Nutrition", *J. Dairy Sci.*, **1991**, 74, 3583-3597.
6. W. G. Pond, D. C. Church, and K. R. Pond, "Basic Animal Nutrition and Feeding", 4th Ed., John Wiley & Sons, New York. **1995**.
7. R. G. D. Steel, and J. H. Torrie, "Principles and Procedures of Statistics", 2nd Ed., McGraw-Hill, New York, **1980**.
8. H. M. Shelton and J. L. Brewbaker, "*Leucaena leucocephala* - the Most Widely Used Forage Tree Legume", in "Forage Tree Legumes in Tropical Agriculture." (Ed., R. C. Gutteridge and H. M. Shelton), CAB International, Wallingford, **1994**, p. 15-29.
9. B. W. Norton, "The Nutritive Values of Free Legumen", in "Forage Tree Legumen in Tropical Agriculture." (Ed., R. C. Gutteridge and H. M. Shelton), CAB International, Wallingford. **1994**, p. 177-194.
10. J. D. Oldham, "Protein-Energy Interrelationships in Dairy Cows", *J. Dairy Sci.*, **1984**, 67, 1090.